

OLGA SCHIHALEJEV

Estonian young people, religion and
religious diversity: personal views and
the role of the school

Usuteaduskonna nõukogu otsusega 31. augustil 2009 on Olga Schihalejevi väitekiri “Estonian Young People, Religion and Religious Diversity: Personal Views and the Role of the School” (“Eesti noored, religioon ja religioosne mitmekesisus: isiklikud suhtumised ja kooli roll”) lubatud kaitsmisele *doctor theologiae* kraadi kaitsmiseks TÜ usuteaduskonna doktorikraadide kaitsmise komisjonis.

Juhendajad: dots Pille Valk, dr theol (Tartu Ülikool)
prof Robert Jackson, PhD (Warwicki Ülikool, Suurbritannia)

Eelretsensendid: prof Hans-Günter Heimbrock, dr paed (Johann Wolfgang Goethe -Universität Frankfurt am Main, Saksamaa);
prof Brian Gates, PhD (Cumbria Ülikool, Suurbritannia)

Oponent: prof Hans-Günter Heimbrock, dr paed (Johann Wolfgang Goethe-Universität Frankfurt am Main)

Kaitsmine toimub 11. novembril 2009 kell 16.15 TÜ nõukogu saalis

This research was supported by the European Union through the European Regional Development Fund (Center of Excellence CECT).



European Union
Regional Development Fund



Investing in your future

ISSN 1406–2410

ISBN 978–9949–19–232–8 (trükis)

ISBN 978–9949–19–233–5 (PDF)

Autoriõigus: Olga Schihalejev, 2009

Tartu Ülikooli Kirjastus
www.tyk.ee
Tellimus nr. 361

TABLE OF CONTENTS

| | |
|--|----|
| Abbreviations | 10 |
| Acknowledgements | 11 |
| 1. Introduction | 13 |
| 1.1. Motivation, scope and structure of the thesis | 13 |
| 1.1.1. Relevance of the study in European context | 14 |
| 1.1.2. Personal motivation | 18 |
| 1.1.3. Structure of the thesis | 18 |
| 1.2. Terminology – keywords | 20 |
| 1.2.1. Tolerance | 20 |
| 1.2.2. Dialogue | 23 |
| 1.2.3. Religious Education | 26 |
| 1.3. Methodology | 28 |
| 1.3.1. Methodological framework | 28 |
| 1.3.1.1. Mixed methods’ approach | 28 |
| 1.3.1.2. The framework of social constructivism | 28 |
| 1.3.1.3. Interpretive approach as a stimulus | 29 |
| 1.3.2. Methods of data collection and data analyses | 32 |
| 1.3.2.1. Views of students: qualitative study | 32 |
| 1.3.2.2. Views of students: quantitative study | 34 |
| 1.3.2.3. Classroom interaction | 36 |
| 1.3.3. The time schedule of the research | 39 |
| 1.3.4. Ethical issues | 39 |
| 2. Religious education in Estonia | 42 |
| 2.1. Background factors for religious education | 42 |
| 2.1.1. The national and religious landscape of Estonia | 42 |
| 2.1.2. The legislative framework and <i>status quo</i> of religious education | 46 |
| 2.2. Current developments | 50 |
| 2.2.1. Public debates about religious education | 50 |
| 2.2.2. The national syllabus for religious education | 52 |
| 2.2.3. Positioning of Estonian religious education in the European context | 54 |
| 3. Qualitative study with students | 60 |
| 3.1. Key information of an empirical study | 60 |
| 3.1.1. Questionnaire | 60 |
| 3.1.2. Sample and the procedure | 61 |
| 3.1.3. Quantity and quality of data | 64 |
| 3.2. Presentation of results | 65 |
| 3.2.1. Personal views on religion | 65 |
| 3.2.1.1. Associations with words ‘religion’ and ‘God’ | 65 |
| 3.2.1.2. Importance of religion | 66 |

| | |
|---|-----|
| 3.2.1.3. Sources of knowledge | 68 |
| 3.2.1.4. Summary | 71 |
| 3.2.2. The social dimension of religion | 72 |
| 3.2.2.1. Religion as a topic of conversation with peers | 72 |
| 3.2.2.2. Experiences of religion | 74 |
| 3.2.2.3. Religious pluralism | 77 |
| 3.2.2.4. Summary | 79 |
| 3.2.3. Education about religion in school | 80 |
| 3.2.3.1. General attitude towards religious education in school | 80 |
| 3.2.3.2. Proposed contents for religious education | 84 |
| 3.2.3.3. Does the teacher have the right to be religious? | 86 |
| 3.2.3.4. Religious education | 88 |
| 3.2.3.5. Summary | 90 |
| 3.3. Reflections and conclusions | 92 |
| 3.3.1. Religion – perceptions | 92 |
| 3.3.2. Potentials of school | 93 |
| 3.3.3. Religious education changing attitudes | 95 |
| 4. Quantitative study with students | 97 |
| 4.1. Key information of an empirical study | 97 |
| 4.1.1. Description of the sample | 98 |
| 4.1.2. General procedure of the fieldwork and comments of students | 102 |
| 4.2. General presentation of the results | 103 |
| 4.2.1. What role has religion in students' life and in their surroundings? | 105 |
| 4.2.1.1. Data description | 105 |
| 4.2.1.2. Data interpretation | 116 |
| 4.2.2. How do students see the impact of religion in a society? | 118 |
| 4.2.2.1. Data description | 118 |
| 4.2.2.2. Data interpretation | 126 |
| 4.2.3. How do students see religion in school? | 126 |
| 4.2.3.1. Data description | 126 |
| 4.2.3.2. Data interpretation | 136 |
| 4.3. Conclusions | 137 |
| 4.3.1. Answering the research questions | 137 |
| 4.3.2. Reflections in the light of the research hypotheses | 139 |
| 5. Prospects for and Obstacles to Dialogue in Religious Education lessons | 143 |
| 5.1. Sample: Schools, teachers, and status of religious education | 144 |
| 5.1.1. School C | 144 |
| 5.1.2. School D | 145 |
| 5.2. Presentation of results | 146 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| 5.2.1. Pool of incidents..... | 146 |
| 5.2.1.1. Open and closed questions..... | 146 |
| 5.2.1.2. The teacher's way to respond | 150 |
| 5.2.1.3. Results and conclusions..... | 152 |
| 5.2.2. Incident: Image of God | 153 |
| 5.2.2.1. Context of the incident..... | 153 |
| 5.2.2.2. Thematic level of the incident | 155 |
| 5.2.2.3. Interactive level of the incident | 156 |
| 5.2.2.4. Students' perspective | 158 |
| 5.2.2.5. Teacher's perspective | 160 |
| 5.3. Reflections and conclusions | 161 |
| 5.3.1 Hindrances | 161 |
| 5.3.2. Potentials..... | 162 |
| 5.3.3. Dialogical approaches and their adaptability to the Estonian situation | 163 |
| 6. Conclusions: a possible way forward for religious education in Estonia | 167 |
| 6.1. Triangulation of results from qualitative and quantitative studies on the views of students..... | 167 |
| 6.1.1. Impact of studies on personal beliefs and views about religion..... | 168 |
| 6.1.2. Impact of studies on views about religion in society and about respect..... | 171 |
| 6.1.3. Impact of studies on views about religion in school | 173 |
| 6.2. Hindrances and potentials for developing tolerance in the context of school..... | 175 |
| 6.3. Perspectives for future developments..... | 177 |
| 6.3.1. The status of religious education..... | 177 |
| 6.3.2. Teacher education | 180 |
| Summary | 182 |
| References | 184 |
| Resümee | 197 |
| Appendixes..... | 203 |
| Appendix 1: Questionnaire for qualitative study (English version)..... | 203 |
| Appendix 2: Questionnaire for qualitative study (Estonian and Russian versions)..... | 205 |
| Appendix 3: Questionnaire for quantitative study (English version)... | 210 |
| Appendix 4: Questionnaire for quantitative study (Estonian version) .. | 220 |
| Appendix 5: Questionnaire for quantitative study (Russian version) .. | 230 |
| Appendix 6: Desired and actual sample for quantitative study | 241 |
| Appendix 7: Coding tables for classroominteraction | 243 |
| Appendix 8: Portraits of teachers | 245 |
| Appendix 9: Transcription of the incident 'Image' | 250 |
| Appendix 10: Letter of permission..... | 252 |

List of charts, figures and tables

Tables

| | |
|---|-----|
| Table 1: Proportion of Estonian speaking population (%) | 43 |
| Table 2: Codes for quotations | 63 |
| Table 3: The structure of sample and of the population: worldview | 64 |
| Table 4: Distribution of types of school in Estonia and in the sample | 99 |
| Table 5: Nationality of Estonian population and of the sample | 100 |
| Table 6: Religious affiliation of Estonian population 15 and older, of the age 15–19 and of the sample | 101 |
| Table 7: Symbols used in tables | 243 |
| Table 8: The second lesson about Judaism..... | 243 |

Figures

| | |
|---|-----|
| Figure 1: Proportion of religiously affiliated people in different counties . | 44 |
| Figure 2: Thematic level of the incident ‘Image’ | 156 |

Charts

| | |
|---|-----|
| Chart 1: Religious affiliation of the population of different counties | 45 |
| Chart 2: Number of schools with religious education in 2006 and 2008 . | 48 |
| Chart 3: Importance of religion by language (means) | 106 |
| Chart 4: Statements of belief by language | 107 |
| Chart 5: Frequencies of religious practices by religion and language (%) | 107 |
| Chart 6: Sources of information about religion by model of religious education (means) | 108 |
| Chart 7: Attitudes towards religion by model of religious education (%) | 110 |
| Chart 8: Attitudes towards religion by religious affiliation (%) | 111 |
| Chart 9: Talking about religion by model of religious education (%) | 112 |
| Chart 10: Contacts with other religions by religious affiliation (%) | 114 |
| Chart 11: Religion in a society by religious affiliation and model of religious education (%) | 118 |
| Chart 12: Reasons to talk about religion by model of religious education, language and religious affiliation (%) | 120 |
| Chart 13: Way of reaction on a different view by religious affiliation and language (%) | 121 |
| Chart 14: Views about people of different religions living together by model of religious education, religious affiliation and language (%) | 122 |

| | |
|--|-----|
| Chart 15: Ways for people of different worldviews to live together by model of religious education, language and religious affiliation (%) | 124 |
| Chart 16: Evaluation of religious education by model of religious education (%) | 127 |
| Chart 17: Outcomes of religious studies by religious affiliation and language (%) | 129 |
| Chart 18: Aims for religious education by model of religious education and religious affiliation (%) | 130 |
| Chart 19: Models of religious education by religious affiliation, model of religious education and language (%) | 131 |
| Chart 20: Appearance of religion in school by model of religious education and religious affiliation (%)..... | 133 |
| Chart 21: Showing views about religion by language and religious affiliation (%) | 134 |

ABBREVIATIONS

| | |
|-----------|--|
| EHIS | Eesti Hariduse Infosüsteem [the Estonian Education Information System]; |
| OECD | the Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development; |
| OSCE | the Organisation and Security and Co-operation in Europe; |
| q. | question in the quantitative questionnaire; |
| REDCo | Religion in Education. A contribution to Dialogue or a factor of Conflict in transforming societies of European Countries; |
| REKK | Riiklik Eksami ja Kvalifikatsiooni Keskus [the National Examinations and Qualifications Centre of Estonia]; |
| UNESCO | the United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization; |
| Φ | measure of effect size; |
| \bar{x} | statistical mean. |

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

The closer I came to the end of writing my thesis, the more I became aware that without the support, patience, and encouragement of those around me, I would not have been able to produce the paper in front of you.

I am grateful to the European Union for funding REDCo (Religion in Education. A contribution to Dialogue or a factor of Conflict in transforming societies of European Countries) and covering thus the expenses of the research; to the European Regional Development Fund (Centre of Excellence) for funding some of the language editing; and to the University of Tartu – especially the Theological Faculty for the excellent environment it provided for my studies.

In regard to more personal acknowledgements, I would like to start with my supervisor, Dr. Pille Valk, my “Doktor-Mutter”, who suggested that I take part in the REDCo project and encouraged me in times of despair. Writing a thesis in the framework of REDCo has been sometimes difficult due to the numerous tasks at hand, but the team members have been very helpful, both with their constructive criticism and their understanding of my studies and its challenges.

I would like to deeply thank the people who provided me with their feedback and inspiration. Without them, this thesis would likely not have matured. Dr. Thorsten Knauth introduced me to and inspired my love of qualitative methods. His commitment, scrutiny, empathy, and analytical skills were key, but most of all, his bond with the children he studied inspired me in different stages of my research. In addition, he and Anna Kõrs provided me with the most valuable review on my first draft on the qualitative study of students.

A sub-group on video-analysis with members from Germany, Holland, and Norway has also been a source of inspiration. We shared extracts from videotaped material from different countries and gained new insights from colleagues. Dr. Ina ter Avest gave constructive feedback on the chapter about classroom interaction.

I would also like to thank everyone at the Warwick Religions and Education Research Unit for welcoming me as a visiting research fellow in March 2009; it helped me focus on the beginning of my thesis. Special thanks go out to Judith Everington, Dr. Kevin O’Grady, and Dr. Julia Ipgrave for their patience throughout the editing process. In addition, Dr. Sean Neill gave me much insight into English language and humour, as well as quantitative methods.

Marie von der Lippe has been one of the closest colleagues throughout the common journey in REDCo, not only in sharing my position as a young researcher trying to combine project work with doctoral studies, but also in discussing problems, and as a friend to laugh, chat, and share little successes.

Further, I would like to commend the interest, encouragement, and great job of my co-supervisor Professor Dr. Robert Jackson, my “Doktor-Vater”, throughout the process, especially during the last months of intensive writing. His role was expected to be minor in the beginning, but he offered more than I would ever have hoped after the terminal illness of my main supervisor, Dr.

Pille Valk. He found time in his busy schedule to provide me with quick responses and an insightful evaluation on parts of my thesis, and he inspired his colleagues to help me with their reviews on the other sections.

Most importantly, special gratitude goes to my husband Rein, who was the first and the last one to encourage, support, and love me throughout all these years; and to our children Ruth and Sandra, who put up with a string of trips abroad, lost weekends, and odd working hours. Without such a loving and caring support group, it would have been impossible to accomplish this work.

Above all, thanks to God who is behind all these daily mysteries.

I. INTRODUCTION

1.1. Motivation, scope and structure of the thesis

The aim of the present dissertation is to explore the attitudes of young people in Estonia to religion and religious diversity, their views on the role of school in promoting dialogue and tolerance among representatives of different world-views in the context of a secular context, and to investigate the ways in which religious education alters their views on these issues.

The main research question of my research was: What are the hindrances and potentials for developing tolerance towards religious diversity among 14–16 years old Estonian students in the context of school, and of religious education in particular?

Empirical research had a dual perspective which included both of the subjects' own views and an analysis of observed teaching situations. To answer the main research question the following research tasks were established:

- a. I explore what role students themselves give to religion in their own lives and in human relations,
- b. I investigate students' attitudes towards religious (and worldview) diversity and their experiences, expectations and evaluations of it,
- c. I seek to establish the extent to which religious education might have a role in educating students about religious diversity and how this alters their views of religion,
- d. I study the main potentials and hindrances for dialogue about different worldviews in the classroom practices of religious education.

These questions are answered first by the means of qualitative research, where students' views were collected and the language that they used in speaking about religion and religious diversity was analysed. On the basis of this information, a quantitative questionnaire was developed and the views were checked using a much bigger sample.

Having obtained data on the views held by students, I then investigated the main potentials and hindrances for dialogue about different worldviews in the classroom practices of religious education. This was done on the basis of participant observation and the analysis of interaction patterns in the classroom, focusing both on incidents exemplifying both successful dialogue and failures in lessons. This part of the research was conducted by videotaping lessons and then analysing student interactions.

My thesis has an exploratory character; it is intended to explore the field and collect data, not test a theory. It works as the basis for developing in future more adequate approaches in education and as a reference point for future empirically based theories.

In the following section I present arguments for the relevance of my study in a European context and the reasons for my personal interest in the study. These two perspectives are linked by a European research project, which permitted me to conduct the research. The structure of the thesis is presented in subchapter 1.1.3.

I.1.1. Relevance of the study in European context

European societies are growing more and more diverse. Although the influx of immigrants into Estonia has not been very large in recent years, cultural and religious diversity is not a new phenomenon in Estonia either. Across Europe, the promotion of tolerance in a diverse context is seen as highly important, and religions can both facilitate mutual understanding and generate conflict. A liberal theologian Hans Küng, whose strong arguments for dialogue among representatives of different religions have inspired many interfaith initiatives, has pointed it out very clearly:

“Religion can contribute to human liberation as well to human oppression. Religions can be authoritarian, tyrannical and reactionary; they can produce anxiety, narrow-mindedness, intolerance, injustice, isolation. But religions can also have liberating effects, oriented out on the future and beneficial to human rights. They can disseminate trust in life, generosity, tolerance and solidarity, social commitment, spiritual renewal, social reforms and world peace.” (Küng, 1991, 46)

Thus the key question is: ‘How can we promote ‘trust in life’ instead of intolerance and narrow-mindedness?’

Different organisations promoting inter-religious dialogue have been established as one of the responses, the first probably being, the World Council of Churches (WCC) in 1948; many other organisations followed, e.g. The World Conference of Religions for Peace (WCRP) in 1970; the International Council of Christians and Jews (ICCJ) in 1975, the United Religions Initiative (URI) in 2000, the Institute of Interfaith Dialogue in 2000, the European Council of Religious Leaders (ECRL) in 2002 are just some among numerous examples of interfaith dialogue promoting open and respectful exchange of views.

The multi-cultural and multi-religious character of European societies has demanded a shift in policies to foster mutual understanding among people of diverse backgrounds. In this context, the high importance of teaching about religions and beliefs in public education has been noted by prominent international institutions, such as the Council of Europe (2004; 2007; also in Wimberley, 2003), the Organisation and Security and Co-operation in Europe (OSCE, 2007), and the European Union, UNESCO, the European Commission (for full account see Jackson, 2008b, 153–156). Such bodies not only encourage dialogue between young people of different religious faiths, but also with those who believe in non-religious philosophies, such as secular humanism (e.g. OSCE, 2007).

A political philosopher and public intellectual Michael Walzer highlighted that a strong commitment to democratic citizenship and to the politics of difference has special relevance in a diverse society, which in turn encourages people to seek a sympathetic understanding of different groups. He argues that learning of democratic citizenship is best begun in childhood and that education plays an essential role in it:

“... that is why education is so important – school learning (also practical experience) aimed at producing the patience, stamina, tolerance, and receptiveness without which the strain [democratical culture of criticism and disagreement] will not be understood or accepted.” (Walzer, 1998, 160)

Given the fact of societies with many religious and secular worldviews present, there is always possibility for disagreements and conflicts. Although conflict can be seen as the opposite of peace, it is not necessarily the opposite of dialogue, since *“issues of conflict can produce good dialogues”* (Jackson & Skeie, 2008, 8). On the contrary, as one can see from classroom interaction in different European countries (ter Avest et al, 2009), disagreements and conflicts make dialogue necessary and possible and can be part of exploring the other and oneself, although the outcome of such dialogue is not necessarily to reach shared opinions. Of course, there are other categories of ‘difference’, such as ethnicity and culture, which need to be taken into account in dialogue. Thus, not only education about religions and beliefs should be fostered, but also the need for intercultural dialogue in the context of schools – many of which are increasingly ‘multicultural’ in character – should be promoted (Council of Europe, 2008).

There are two influential papers which stress the importance of promoting dialogue to reach the aim of mutual understanding among representatives of different religions and worldviews: *The Toledo Guiding Principles on Teaching about Religions and Beliefs in Public Schools* by the Organisation for Security and Co-operation in Europe (OSCE, 2007) and in May 2008 the Ministers of Foreign Affairs of the 47 member states, including Estonia, of the Council of Europe launched the *White Paper on Intercultural Dialogue: Living Together As Equals in Dignity* (Council of Europe, 2008). The *White Paper* provides various orientations for the promotion of intercultural dialogue, mutual respect and understanding. It contends that passive tolerance is not sufficient to face the demands of a plural society, and that dialogue must promote active tolerance:

“However, pluralism, tolerance and broadmindedness may not be sufficient: a pro-active, a structured and widely shared effort in managing cultural diversity is needed. Intercultural dialogue is a major tool to achieve this aim, without which it will be difficult to safeguard the freedom and well-being of everyone living on our continent.” (Council of Europe, 2008, 13)

The special attention to interreligious dialogue is given more precisely in chapter 3.5 “The Religious Dimension” (Council of Europe, 2008, 22–24). The document recognises the importance of studying religions in the framework of general education also in chapter 4.3.2 “Primary and secondary education” for promoting mutual understanding. In the recommendations for learning intercultural competencies the inclusion of teaching about and understanding of religions and nonreligious convictions is made explicit:

“An appreciation of our diverse cultural background should include knowledge and understanding of the major world religions and nonreligious convictions and their role in society.” (Council of Europe, 2008, 45)

The awareness of religion in education as a potential for conflict as well as dialogue prompted the European Commission to include religion as a possible area for research within the framework of the FP6 Specific Programme “Integrating and Strengthening the European Research Area”, Priority 7: „Citizens and Governance in a knowledge-based society”, special area 7.2.1: “Values and religions in Europe”. My thesis is written on the basis of my work in a joint European comparative project REDCo (Religion in Education. A contribution to Dialogue or a factor of Conflict in transforming societies of European Countries). The project began its work in March 2006 and ended in March 2009. Nine institutions from eight European countries participated in it: University of Hamburg (Germany) as a project leader, University of Muenster (Germany), University of Warwick (England), University of Tartu (Estonia), École Pratique des Hautes Etudes (France), Free University Amsterdam (The Netherlands), University of Stavanger (Norway), Russian Christian Academy for Humanities in St. Petersburg (Russia), and University of Granada (Spain). The thesis reports research conducted in Estonia for which I was specifically responsible, which contributed to the overall outputs of the REDCo project. The thesis includes work that I specifically contributed to the project as a PhD student under the supervision of Dr. Pille Valk. Project findings were reported in a range of books, including Jackson et al., 2007; Knauth et al., 2008; ter Avest et al., 2009; Valk et al., 2009; van der Want et al., 2009.

Several articles were published reporting my work in the project and formed the bases for the chapters of my thesis. The third chapter of my thesis about the qualitative study among young people in Estonia is based on two articles: *Meeting diversity – students’ perspectives in Estonia* (Schihalejev, 2008b) and *Kohtumine endast erinevaga – õpilaste arusaam* [Meeting difference – students’ perspectives] (Schihalejev, 2008a). The fourth chapter about quantitative study is based on the article *Options beside ‘and no Religion too’ – perspectives of Estonian youth* (Schihalejev, 2009d). The fifth chapter about classroom interaction is based on articles *Prospects for and obstacles to dialogue in religious education in Estonia* (Schihalejev, 2009f) and *Dialogue in religious education lessons – possibilities and hindrances in the Estonian context* (Schihalejev, 2009c). There were some articles reflecting other results of my research not used in my thesis. A qualitative research done about teachers’ responses to diversity in the classroom, their struggles, challenges and joys are discussed in *Challenges in creating respect for diversity: Teachers’ perspectives* (Schihalejev, 2009a) and *Portraits of the Estonian respondents* (Schihalejev, 2009e). These articles, concentrating on teachers, stayed out of the focus of my thesis, which studied students’ views. Also two articles, what compared the results of studies done in Estonia and Russia, one about qualitative and second about quantitative study (Kozyrev&Schihalejev, 2008; Schihalejev,

2009b), are not included in the thesis, as they highlight the differences of the studies done in two countries.

The hot debates around religious education (see chapter 2.2.1) in Estonia have shown also the relevance of the topic here. The main argument against religious education has been a suspicion that a subject could influence students **into** religion. However, one of the key arguments for religious education (or education about religions and beliefs) from European institutions and the United Nations is its potential for shaping more tolerant attitudes and increasing social cohesion. The investigation about students' views about religion and religious diversity, if compared to their experiences with religious education, can challenge or support such arguments for and against. The findings can contribute to a more informed dialogue and to planning new developments in religious education. The findings of the research have already contributed to some changes in a syllabus for religious education (see chapter 2.2.2).

Review of the literature

No research conducted in Estonia has explored the views of young people, especially those 14–16 years of age, on religious diversity. However, several studies, usually conducted among adults, are relevant to my thesis. There are studies on some aspects of religion, usually conducted among adults. There are some quantitative studies on religion of the Estonian population (Hansen, 2001; Kilemit, 2000; Estonian Council of Churches, 2001; Liimann, 2001; Kilemit & Nõmmik, 2003). Lea Altnurme in her dissertation has explored the religious life of individuals by using biographical interviews (Altnurme, 2006) and also in her edited books (Altnurme, 2004 and 2007) but her focus was on adults and concentrated only on religiously affiliated people. Her master's thesis (Altnurme, 1997) is of some importance to me as it investigates the students' views about God.

Some small studies have been done about beliefs by undergraduate students (e.g. works about religious beliefs Sirge, 2008; Vavilov, 2007; Toompuu, 2007; also about atheistic beliefs in Remmel, 2005), but samples are from one school only and none of them is about views on religious diversity. Some studies have been done about views on religious education (Saar, 2005; Valk, 2003; Nõmmela, 2007; Pärkson, 2006) among teachers, parents and students from upper secondary school).

In my study I have drawn on the empirical and theoretical research done by Pille Valk who has developed a contextual model of religious education for secular schools (2002b). In her thesis she explores the historical and societal context of religious education in Estonia. Her thesis covers theological reflection about the religious education in the secular schools in Estonia. Valk argues that an appropriate grounding for the Estonian context are the principles and anthropological and synthetic models of contextual theology as described by Bevans (1992). These models demand investigation of the attitudes, views and beliefs of people and finding a common ground for dialogue with contemporary people. The focus of my study follows the same stream of

argument where the understanding of the context and people in this context is a central question. Valk has also investigated the views of students, teachers and head teachers on religious education (Valk, 2003).

While others have studied religion and religious education, my work focuses on students' readiness for active tolerance; their views about religion and their experiences with religious education are used as potential variables for their attitudes to a different worldview and readiness to engage in a dialogue with people of a different religious or non-religious background.

I.1.2. Personal motivation

The topic is relevant not only on a policy level, as discussed in the previous section, but it was also of high relevance for me in two respects. In improving curricula of religious education and writing teaching-learning resources it is of the great importance to know how young people perceive religion, how they respond to the diversity they meet, and how they feel about any education on religious issues received in school. The question, 'how can school promote social cohesion instead of segregation and exclusion of students with different religious backgrounds' was highly important and interesting for me, and one of the reasons why I joined the project. Although I will focus on the contribution of religious education in promoting tolerance and respect towards others, I do not want to say that religious education should not also contribute as well to a student's personal development.

Following I will give an overview of the structure of the thesis.

I.1.3. Structure of the thesis

There is always a question of what to include in a thesis and what to leave out. Religious education in Estonia represents a secular religious studies approach (see chapter 2, especially section 2.2.3). Also my study falls into the framework of study of religions, and thus theological reflection is out of the scope of this study. My study is exploratory and does not intend to give a theoretical contribution to related topics. Thus I will not introduce an extensive rationale of theoretical concepts, but will give only a brief account about the theories directly used for my empirical studies and put the main emphases on the results of this empirical research.

The aim of my thesis is to explore hindrances and potentials for developing tolerance towards religious diversity among 14–16 years old Estonian students in the context of school, and of religious education in particular. It includes investigation about young people's attitudes to religion and religious diversity, and the role school has in promoting dialogue and tolerance among representatives of different worldviews. This is done in the framework of constructive epistemology and a sequential exploratory strategy was applied using a mixed

methods' approach, combining different qualitative methods with a quantitative survey.

In the first chapter, which broadly covers conceptual and methodological issues, I give reasons for the relevance of the topic in the European context and for myself as an educator. Three keywords as used in the study – tolerance, dialogue and religious education – are presented and discussed. The main emphasis of the chapter is on a discussion of methodology, theoretical stimulus of the research and the rationale behind choosing specific research methods for data collection and data analysis. Details of the use of methods are given at this point so that readers can appreciate the range of research methods used, as well as be able to consider the strengths and weaknesses of all the empirical methods in one place. More specific and technical details describing samples are not discussed here, but are placed at the beginning of chapters presenting the results of the study. The first chapter concludes with the timeline of the research and the ethical issues that had to be taken into consideration in conducting the research.

The second chapter describes the context in which the study took place. It gives an overview of the religious landscape, general education, and the current position of religious education in Estonia. The main emphasis is put on recent trends regarding religious education in Estonia and its position on the map of religious education in Europe. This chapter explains the social and political context of the research, thus providing important information to interpret the data collected in the course of the fieldwork.

The three following chapters are dedicated specifically to my empirical studies. To answer the main research question, 'what are the hindrances and potentials for developing tolerance towards religious diversity among 14–16 years old Estonian students in the context of school and of religious education in particular?', it is necessary to know about the views held by students themselves.

The third chapter presents results of a qualitative study among students on their own attitudes about, expectations of and experiences of religion and religious diversity in their personal lives and in human relations in general. Young people are asked about situations in which they recognise religious and worldview diversity and their views on the value they place on this diversity. The chapter also explores how they value and the role they see for religious education. The open questions give space for students' own wordings and interpretations, and also enable them to explore the way they speak about religion in the context of their own life-world and of those who held different positions from their own. The study was done among 73 students from three schools, different in their geographical location and language of studies, and included both students who studied religious education and those who did not.

The quantitative study is presented in the fourth chapter. On the basis of the results of the qualitative analysis, questions for a quantitative survey were worked out. Here, some of the hypotheses of the qualitative study are checked and research questions are tested on a bigger sample. The main research

question was: ‘What role can religion in education play concerning the way students perceive religious diversity?’ The sub-questions are:

1. What role has religion in students' life and in their surroundings (important others, peers, family)?
2. How do students consider the impact of religions: do they contribute more to dialogue or more to conflict?
3. How do students see religion in school and the impact of religion in education?

Also, regarding our research questions, it was decided to use the following hypotheses to find out about the meaning of religion and religious diversity in relation to its potential for dialogue:

- 1a) Religious students are less tolerant than non-religious students.
- 1b) Religious students are less open to dialogue on religious issues than non-religious students.
- 2a) Students who have encountered religious diversity in education are more tolerant.
- 2b) Students who have encountered religious diversity in education are more open to dialogue on religious issues.

The sample consisted of 1208 students from 21 different schools in different parts of Estonia. Students varied in their religious affiliation, type of school attended (urban and rural, municipal and private), and with different models of (when offered) religious education.

The fifth chapter discusses the limitations and potentials for dialogue in religious education classes on the basis of observations and analyses of interaction in lessons. In order to answer the main research question, an analysis of observed teaching situations needed to be included in the study. Together with data on the views held by students it enabled me to study the main potentials and hindrances for dialogue about different worldviews in the classroom practices. The chapter reports my examination of what happens in a classroom, by observing and analysing patterns of interaction in religious education lessons in two schools. Video–ethnographic data collection was combined with stimulated recall. Incident–analysis stemming from conversational analysis was used to interpret the data. The chapter discusses the limitations and potentials for dialogue in religious education classes on the basis of observations of lessons. I investigated how the nature of the teacher’s questioning and responding to students’ answers contributes to the dialogue in classroom. I also explored how students’ readiness to engage in dialogue is influenced by the responses to their contributions.

In the last chapter I triangulate the results of my different studies and make suggestions for policies regarding education about religion in the context of Estonian education in the light of these empirical findings.

1.2. Terminology – keywords

The aim of this section is to define and map my assumptions of the concepts used in the thesis and not to give an account about historical and philosophical developments of the concepts. First, the term ‘tolerance’ is explored by distinguishing ‘active’ and ‘passive’ tolerance. Such a distinction leads to the second concept, ‘dialogue’, which is explored next. The main influences on my understanding of ‘dialogue’ are the philosopher Hans-Georg Gadamer and the educationalist Paulo Freire. Finally, the term ‘religious education’ and the classification to which religious education, as practised in Estonia could be applied are discussed.

1.2.1. Tolerance

Being tolerant is considered important by many people in Europe, as they live in societies where neighbours, colleagues, children and spouses have different beliefs and cultures. The larger the differences in a society or a neighbourhood, the more pressing is the need for tolerance. The differences do exist also in more homogeneous societies; as religions and worldviews have never been monoliths, but consist of inner diversity and are ever changing, while responding to the contexts in which they are present. With regard to the representation of people who are adherents of ‘religions’, Jackson recommends an analysis based on the relationship between individuals, the groups they belong to or are associated with, and the wider religious tradition, rather than assuming that religions are homogeneous systems of belief (Jackson 1997; 2004b).

Tolerance is a word often used in official documents, in many academic studies and is regarded as having central value in education. However, the meaning of ‘tolerance’ varies greatly. The meaning of tolerance in educational context, as understood by teachers, national curricula in Norway and in theories of tolerance, is explored by Geir Afdal in his book *Tolerance and Curriculum: Conceptions of Tolerance in the Multicultural Unitary Norwegian Compulsory School* (2007). He points to the great diversity of opinions about the term ‘tolerance’:

“Not only is there disagreement of what tolerance is, there is also disagreement how to describe the disagreement.” (Afdal, 2007, 87)

I will not present here a comprehensive overview about the meanings of tolerance but chart the one used in this research.

The political philosopher and social critic Walzer in his book *On Toleration* (2004) describes what a democratic society requires if different groups are to live together in peace. He confines toleration to the collective level, looking at toleration as a prerequisite for the peaceful coexistence of people with different

religions, cultures, and ethnic identities. In his preface, Walzer writes: “*Toleration makes difference possible; difference makes toleration necessary*” (1997, xii).

The object of the tolerance (the tolerated) can be an individual (for example, Heyd, 1996; Gray, 1991; Rawls, 1971), a group (e.g. in MacIntyre, 1985; Sandel, 1998; Walzer, 1997) or an opinion (e.g. Churchill, 1997). In political sciences the subject is usually the state/society and the primary object is either the individual or the group. The teachers and also educational documents studied by Afdal, navigate smoothly between these levels. The teachers emphasise more the individual as an object of toleration, recognizing individuality of each student (Afdal, 2007, 188). The main shortcoming of Walzer’s conception for implementing it in education is his focus on groups; as such a view does not take seriously inner diversity of religious groups. Regarding a student in his developmental rapidly changing years and having often rather loose idea about the religion he or she belongs to as a representative of a particular religious group is even more problematic. Together with teachers whom Afdal studied, I argue that in an educational setting it is more appropriate to speak about respecting individuals, not groups, as students cannot be regarded as representatives of a particular religious body, but rather as multi-layered individuals influenced by variety of contexts. Also Walzer, addressing the school context, speaks about individuals rather than about groups. He argues that strengthening democracy requires that the people “*learn to think of one another as fellow citizens and to accord to one another the rights that democratic citizenship entails*” (Walzer, 1998, 156).

Although in the book *On toleration* Walzer writes about toleration of groups and avoids intentionally the individual level, I find his list of forms of toleration very useful as the point of reflection about different levels and forms of tolerance, whether the subject or ‘tolerator’ is the individual or group and the object of tolerance is a group, an individual or idea. Walzer identifies five forms of toleration:

1. a resigned acceptance of difference for the sake of peace, as it was found in the 16th–17th centuries;
2. passive, relaxed, indifferent attitude to difference: ‘it takes all kinds to make a world’;
3. moral stoicism, a recognition that the ‘others’ have rights ‘even if they practise these rights in unattractive way’;
4. openness to others, curiosity, willingness to listen and learn;
5. enthusiastic endorsement of difference; acknowledgement that existence of differences is a necessary condition for human beings to make choices and feel their autonomy to be meaningful. (Walzer, 1997, 10–11)

The first three forms of tolerance, which are based on scepticism and indifference, could be classified as passive forms of tolerance, requiring no dialogue. Gabriel Moran believes that indifference could support tolerance only if people do not to communicate with each other.

“Perhaps indifference would breed tolerance if people did not have to interact with each other. /.../ There is a different path that tolerance could have taken and eventually must be developed, a toleration based on understanding rather than indifference.” (Moran, 2006, 45)

Throughout my paper I use tolerance in a very broad sense, as a way to recognise and live peacefully with difference. If I distinguish passive from active tolerance, then passive tolerance corresponds to the first three forms of toleration according to Walzer. Active tolerance to the fourth and fifth forms of tolerance and by definition requires encountering with differences. This leads to the next key word which is ‘dialogue’.

I.2.2. Dialogue

Active tolerance by its definition needs ones’ being in dialogue with difference. What does dialogue mean? Although there are many influential theologians (e.g. Martin Buber, Franz Rosenzweig, Ebenhard Jüngel, Michael Barnes), and philosophers (e.g. Socrates, Plato, Mikhail Bakhtin, Paul Ricoeur), for whom dialogue has been in the centre of their thinking, I cannot cover all of them and must restrict myself to the introduction of two philosophers for whom dialogue has been of great importance in their philosophical stances and who have influenced my own understanding of dialogue: Paulo Freire, who introduced dialogue to the educational fields; and Hans-Georg Gadamer, a philosopher and social theorist who used dialogue as basis for understanding and hermeneutics.

Paulo Freire (1921–1997), the Brazilian educationalist, in his *Pedagogy of the Oppressed* (Freire, 1972), asserts the importance of dialogue and uses the notion of ‘critical dialogue’. Dialogue is one of the central elements of Freire’s pedagogical method. For him dialogue is a key to practise freedom and to ‘liberate the oppressed’, to ‘empower the powerless’, to make changes into existing structures. For him, dialogue is a part of human nature and the main impetus for transformation. Freire argues that the dialogue, which is usually practised in pedagogy, is vertical, the so called ‘dialogue of elite’. He criticised such pedagogy, where the teacher has power and students must deposit ready-made answers; he regards this as ‘banking’ pedagogy. The student must only listen while the educator ‘deposits’ knowledge. This form of education puts those who know and those who don’t in different categories. Freire argues that knowledge is banking of information, which can be gained by monologue, but it is a critical reflection of own experiences and strategies done in dialogue. Freire viewed true pedagogy embodied in dialogue as a horizontal relationship, in which both parties have the capacity to reflect and if reflection is missing, he claims it to be ‘domestication’:

“But to substitute monologue, slogans, and communiqués for dialogue is to attempt to liberate the oppressed with the instruments of domestication. Attempting to liberate the oppressed without their reflective participation in the

act of liberation is to treat them as objects which must be saved from a burning building; it is to lead them into the populist pitfall and transform them into masses which can be manipulated.” (Freire, 1972, 52)

He opposes pedagogies which are not deeply rooted in dialogue and believes that ‘anti-dialogical’ education is a manipulation and therefore cannot be accepted. In the third chapter of the book, Freire describes what he means by dialogue. He sees words as a means to change reality (Freire, 1972, 75). There are certain elements without which dialogue cannot occur:

- Dialogue is based on love, respect and tolerance. *“Dialogue cannot exist, however, in the absence of a profound love for the world and its people”* (Freire, 1972, 77), love is condition of dialogue and dialogue itself. He sees domination and usage of power structures as an opposite of love. He believes that without love and wish to liberate people from oppression no dialogue is possible.
- Dialogue cannot exist without humility, openness to others; one should not perceive oneself as the holder of truth.
- Faith in people is an *a priori* requirement for dialogue, but it does not mean to be naïve; trust is albeit established by dialogue. (Freire, 1972, 77–80)

Freire argues that dialogue is more than a mere act but it is rather an approach to students or overall framework of teaching.

“The dialogical character of education as the practice of freedom does not begin when the teacher-student meets with the students-teachers in pedagogical situation, but rather when the former first asks herself or himself what she or he will dialogue with the latter about.” (Freire, 1972, 81–82)

In relation to the concept of tolerance, Freire’s concept is not very helpful, as it is more involved in changing existing power structures, and does not focus on promotion of a society with harmonious relations. Yet, if to take the Freirian notion of dialogue as rebellion against intolerant society, some of his ideas could be applied to an education that promotes tolerance. In conclusion, Freire introduces dialogue as a pedagogical relationship to enter rather than simply as a method. In dialogue participants change existing [oppressive] power structures by reflective encounter and mutual respect. Maybe one of the most important issues in Freire’s work for my purposes is the relevance of dialogue as a way to turn a traditionalist educational context into a reconceptualist one, not to prepare students to live in the world of yesterday, but to shape and live in the world of tomorrow.

The second person I want to introduce is the philosopher **Hans-Georg Gadamer** (1900–2002). Together with Freire, Gadamer argues that dialogue is essential for human existence. For Freire, the aim is to transform the context in which one lives. For Gadamer the aim is to transform one’s own understandings. While Freire believes that dialogue is a means to give freedom to students, Gadamer believes that dialogue is a means to understand the world around oneself; he emphasises a dialogic structure of human understanding.

Gadamer presents an alternative concept of human knowledge to one found in subjectivism as well in positivism, stressing that knowledge is not a fixed entity to be grasped or something 'out there' waiting to be discovered; neither is it an arbitrary unit. Rather, it is an aspect of a process that arises from interaction. Each human person has her or his own 'horizon of understanding', which always includes prejudices. Gadamer applied the notion of horizon, as 'the range of vision that can be seen from a particular vantage point', to the mind. Doing this he points to the fact that understanding is always limited, but it is possible to speak about the broadness of one's horizon. If it is small, then understanding is limited to what is nearest (Gadamer, 1975, 269). The prejudicial character of understanding means that, whenever we understand, we are involved in a dialogue that encompasses both our own self-understanding and our understanding of the matter at issue. Prejudices, in Gadamer's view, work as prerequisites or building blocks in the everlasting process of creating new interpretations of reality.

An encounter with other understandings is essential in building up one's own understanding. In dialogical encounter with the other one tries to relate the horizon of the other to his or her own horizon and to put one's own understandings under scrutiny. Gadamer sees a conversation as opening up himself to the other person:

"A conversation is a process of two people understanding each other. Thus it is characteristic of every true conversation that each opens himself to the other person, truly accepts his point of view as worthy of consideration..." (Gadamer, 1975, 347)

By such an encounter a person's understandings become intelligible and more complex, without necessarily having to agree with the other (Gadamer 1975, 270).

One of the reasons Gadamer has a special relevance for dealing with religious issues and for religious pedagogy, is Gadamer's positive evaluation of the role of authority and tradition as legitimate sources of knowledge. Dialogue is not only a question of the present moment, it is a continuum. Inasmuch as understanding always arises against the background of our prior involvement, it always occurs on the basis of our history. Gadamer sees dialogue as having a dimension of 'dialogue with a tradition', the encounter with the past and the understanding of the tradition to which one belongs. The meaning-making is continually combining old and new understandings, a fusion of horizons within a person (Gadamer 1975, 273).

Freire and Gadamer both argue for the need of change in understandings, but Freire sees prior understandings as prisoners and as manifestations of oppressive power structures to be freed by dialogue; for Gadamer the past can be a building block for the transformation of understandings. If Freire's approach is revolutionary, then Gadamer's approach is transforming and better suited to promote active tolerance, as it takes seriously the history and other people, as

well as one's own presuppositions. It is an open-minded enquiry which is based on and promotes tolerance and tries to widen horizons by taking others' views as worthy of consideration. Thus, not every conversation is dialogue, according to Gadamer; but genuine dialogues promote active tolerance. Dialogue is a three-fold enterprise, consisting of exploration of one's own horizons of understanding, that of the other(s) and that of the phenomenon.

A working definition of 'dialogue' for the purpose of this research is developed from Hans-Georg Gadamer (1975), but also incorporates and applies the more practice-centred ideas of William Isaacs (1999) and David Bohm (1997). Dialogue is understood here as a joint exploration of thinking towards wider horizons of understanding of oneself, each other and the phenomenon under examination. It is a shared inquiry and a means to explore assumptions, meaning and social effects, where new forms of understanding may emerge. In this sense dialogue consists of three components: exploration of one's own ideas; discovery of the ideas of another human being; and examination of the subject. Such a definition does not demand final agreement and even does not have to be 'soft', and may involve conflicting issues; controversial topics are not simply put aside as unsuitable.

In the analysis I distinguish among several aims of dialogue:

- a debate which attempts to prove a view is right or more correct;
- aspiration to understand each other, find meaning in what is said;
- search for common ground, readiness to change one's own point of view.

The last two forms of dialogue are not aimed at reaching 'the right solution' but recognize dialogue as an ever-changing way to understand oneself and reality, rather than as a purposive attempt to express some viewpoint(s).

1.2.3. Religious Education

Religious education can be seen as a wide concept, including religious education given in the organisations of the faith communities or in families (*Religionspädagogik* in German). In my thesis I use the term 'religious education' as a subject focusing on religious issues, as taught in the context of publicly funded and private schools (*Religionsunterricht* in German). But even given the context of school, the subject can be understood very differently. Following I will discuss the terminological debate about 'religious education'. The classification of the subject 'religious education' as taught in Estonia is given in the second chapter in the course of my description of religious education in Estonia.

There are three possibilities to translate 'religious education' into Estonian: '*usuõpetus*', '*usundiõpetus*' and '*religiooniõpetus*'. The first is used in the Estonian legislative acts for the subject. The first part of the compound '*usuõpetus*' comes from the word '*usk*', what can be translated as 'belief', 'faith' or 'religion'. In the Estonian language, words easily make up compounds and thus can have certain connotations. The word '*usk*' is used in everyday life as

synonymous with religion (*'islami usk'* = 'Islam', *'ristiusk'* = 'Christianity'), but also for trust in oneself (*'eneseusk'*). It can be loaded with negative meaning for a generation raised in the Soviet era – a religious fanatic is always *'usuhull'* or *'usufanaatik'*, never *'religiooni hull'*. Other words with negative connotations are used with the word: *'kergeusklik'* = 'credulous', *'ebausk'* = 'superstition'. The word itself has no negative connotation *per se*, but the reason is that it is just the most common and oldest word used. For example theological faculty is *'usuteaduskond'*, theology is *'usuteadus'*, co-follower of a religion is *'usu vend'* or *'usu õde'*. The word *'usu õpetus'* ('religious education') can be easily understood as *'usu õpetus'* – 'teaching to believe' (Valk, 2002b, 28) and thus has strong connotations of indoctrination.

Many schools and teachers of religious education prefer the term *'religiooni õpetus'*. Indeed, the Association for Teachers of Religious Education has recently changed its name accordingly. *'Religioon'* is a foreign word, used mainly in scientific language and it is more connected to 'world religions'. *'Religioon'* seems to have a less negative connotation in general. Some evangelical Christian movements which stress the need for personal relation to God use the word as an antonym to right way of believing, as an outwardly and formal way of performing rituals.

The third option, *'usundi õpetus'*, is used in the new (draft) syllabus. *'Usund'* is used for world religions, but also for indigenous religions. The term is very similar to *'religioon'*. It is not usually used for personal religion, but shows some distance; *'usundilugu'*, for example, means 'history of religion'. *'Usundi õpetus'* thus reflects an emphasis on world religion and on the impersonal 'information' aspect of the syllabus for religious education.

A similar difficulty can be seen also in the ambiguity of the English term 'religious education' – is it education for being more religious? Is it religiously taught education? Or does it have some other meaning? Alternative names for the subject have been proposed and/or used. Some of them try to resolve the ambiguity of adjective in the phrase 'religious education' by replacing it with an alternative, as in the use in South Africa of the term 'religion education' (Chidester, 2002). Some other alternative terms stress its inclusive character as in 'integrative religious education' (Alberts, 2007). Some official documents have used the term which could be used for wide variety of education about religion, including education on these issues in history, literature and other subjects, as in 'teaching about religions and beliefs' (OSCE, 2007), 'education about religions and beliefs' (Alliance of Civilizations, 2009). Some commentators feel that such terms put too much stress on knowledge and give little space for personal development. The name can stress also the wider framework of intercultural education as in 'the religious dimension of intercultural education' (Council of Europe, 2004). The terminology about the subject, particularly in relation to the Estonian debate, will be considered in more detail in section 2.2.3.

I.3. Methodology

In this subchapter I will discuss methodological framework of and methods used for my study. Both ‘philosophical’ and ‘technical’ decisions are discussed here, as they were interdependent. The arguments behind selecting methods for data collection and data analyses is discussed here, while samples in more detail are discussed in the beginning of corresponding chapters (3–5) in order to make more direct link for interpretation of data.

First I settle wider epistemological framework in which study took place. I unfold how this framework has influenced my understanding of data and the stance I had as a researcher. Then I discuss the methods of data collection and describe shortly how the data analysis was done. The timeline for the research is presented. Finally the ethical issues concerning the study are discussed.

I.3.1. Methodological framework

I.3.1.1. Mixed methods’ approach

The research was done in the framework of constructive epistemology and a sequential exploratory strategy (Creswell, 2003) was applied for a mixed method approach. The views of young people on religion and religious diversity are interwoven with the value systems held in school, society and in the youth culture and influenced by developmental issues, and there is also an inter-relation between educational and personal interests. Such a complexity requires using varied methods in order to triangulate the outcomes from several researches. The need for this approach has been pointed out by Campbell (1957) and more recently by Creswell (2002), Flick (2004), and Niglas (2004). For me, as a novice researcher, it has been a challenge to deal with such an overwhelming amount of data. However, each set of methods was appropriate to the studies, and the triangulation of data has increased the reliability and validity of the findings. The findings obtained through different instruments could be compared and triangulated. In some cases different studies have illustrated or clarified, in other cases put under the question or added information to findings of different sub-studies. Mixed methods approach has enabled also to fine-tune instruments of data collection (as described in paragraph 1.3.2).

I.3.1.2. The framework of social constructivism

By relying on a social constructivist approach, I cannot assume that the data gathered during study consists of given facts, but data results from social interaction, during what meanings are constructed and reconstructed (see Blumer (1986), Searle (1995), Gergen (2002), Burr (2003). In the framework of social constructivism the person cannot be seen as separated from his or her

context. In interviews, the interviewees oppose, for example, the critique raised against religious education, even if I do not ask about these topics directly. They bring thoughts, dilemmas, emphases and controversies from their daily discourses at school or in media. On the other hand, the interaction of thoughts is working not only between the context and person, but indeed also between the interviewee and interviewer, data are often created during the interviewing process, as scholars like Garfinkel (1967), Cicourel (1974), Silvermann (1993), Alasuutari (1995), Holstein and Gubrium (2002) etc have pointed out. In several interviews, respondents said explicitly that they had not thought about the issue before, which does not mean that they did not have an opinion. They constructed their meanings during and thanks to the interview, so the results were not ready-made constructions but as the collaborative result of an interview.

Similarly, just as meaning is constructed by mutual influence, the object of study cannot be separated from the analysis. Data are always results of interpretations in constructivist epistemology.

Positioning of the researcher

I positioned myself as a 'stranger' (Simmel, 2002), without identifying myself with any group in the school (i.e., teachers, students, staff). This enabled me to move between various groups without having super- or subordinate relations to any of them and to have beside emic perspective gained from participants more distanced and analytical etic perspective (Pike 1967; Headland et al 1990) as well. It allowed me, as the researcher, as well as participants to look at situations from another perspective. I presented myself and approached lessons from the perspective of a university researcher, and did not claim to be able to blend into the group of students as the difference in age was too obvious. Moreover, I found it impossible to identify more with children than with adults, although I could still empathize with the way in which students were thinking. My role as a researcher could not be defined as a non-participant, given that mine and the camera's presence, unofficial, informal talks before and after lessons, and official interviews surely had some influence. For example, by asking students and teachers about the way in which they or others behaved in class, I forced them to analyse and verbalise their behaviours and their impact on others. In this sense, I was not a person who simply collects data, but rather one who participates in creating 'reality' under study. Such 'subjectivity' as part of the research process is an advantage of qualitative study. To be subjective does not in this case mean presenting unreflective presuppositions, but rather revealing as much argumentation as possible to support the conclusions and give others the opportunity to refute those (Pink, 2001).

1.3.1.3. Interpretive approach as a stimulus

In the constructivist framework the essential role as a stimulus and a point of constant reflection played interpretive approach, as worked out by Robert

Jackson (1997). Three key concepts, as described below assisted in clarification of issues in theory, methodology and pedagogy. The approach was seen in terms of questions to be reviewed throughout the research.

The interpretive approach was initially developed during ethnographic studies of children and young people (e.g. Jackson & Nesbitt, 1993; Nesbitt, 2004). The interpretive approach draws on methodological ideas from cultural anthropology, recognising the inner diversity, fuzzy edgedness and contested nature of religious traditions. Individuals are seen as unique, but the group tied nature of religion is recognised, also the role of wider religious traditions providing identity markers and reference points is recognised.

The interpretive approach, as described by Robert Jackson (1997; 2004a; 2004b; 2005; 2008a and elsewhere) is equipped with three issues, – the representation of religions in their inner diversity, developing skills of interpretation and providing opportunities for reflexivity. How these principles influenced my methods is discussed more in detail in the following subchapter (1.3.2). Here I present briefly the most important principles used in my study derived from the interpretive approach.

The first principle is concerned with **representation**: this means seeing religion as a part of living human experience which responds to the present context and develops throughout the lifetime (as opposed to unchangeable, homogeneous and uniform systems of belief). Representation involves also understanding that religions are represented by unique members, who are affected by many influences, cultural and personal. Often, these individuals, although unique, belong to groups of various kinds (such as sects or denominations, or ethnic groups), and group membership may be very influential on the individual, for example as a source of concepts and attitudes. The broadest reference point is the religious tradition, with its multiple sources of authority. Religious identity may be analysed in terms of the relationship between unique individuals, groups and the wider tradition.

The questions under this section I asked myself included: How well am I portraying the way of life of those I am studying so that I avoid misrepresentation and stereotyping? Am I giving sufficient attention to diversity within religions? How far am I aware of the perceived relationship (or lack of relationship) of individuals studied to background religious and cultural traditions? (Jackson suggests how the key principles of the interpretive approach might be expressed as a set of questions in Jackson, 2008a, 9). In my study I paid attention to inclusion of different perspectives and respondents with diverse cultural and personal backgrounds. The respondents were viewed as unique individuals not only in their social context but also in the particular time, what means that in another situation and time they could answer in another way than they did at the moment of my study. Different parties of the study contributed different perspectives and created a mosaic of readings. In school-based fieldwork, interviews were used to reconstruct students' personal approaches to religion. Classroom interaction was also studied from the perspective of the learners and teachers. To avoid misinterpretation I decided to include interviews

and to use method of stimulated recall for analysing videotaped lessons. It gave voice for the interpretations of those involved in lessons.

The second principle is concerned with **interpretation**: this means understanding that I (in this case as a researcher) cannot set aside my own presuppositions, but rather should compare them constantly with new concepts gathered from the fieldwork. The questions under this section I asked myself included: How well am I 'translating' the other person's concepts and ideas (or comparing the other person's language/concepts with my own nearest equivalent language/concepts) so I have a clear understanding of them? How far am I able to empathise with the experience of others after I have grasped their language/concepts/symbols? Have I considered the impact of power relations on processes of interpretation? (Jackson, 2008a, 9) This aspect had a central role as well in choosing specific data collection and analyses methods as well in interview techniques which asked for explanations and arguments from respondents, not only in the phase of data collection but also their feedback was asked during data analyses. The religious language used by those whom I was studying has been in a centre of my concern. At the first phase of the fieldwork the key term 'religion' is not imposed on respondents but rather asked about their views and understandings. During interviews possible interpretation of understanding was asked from an interviewee (*"Did I understand you right that you meant ..."*).

The third principle is concerned with **reflexivity**: this means being self-aware in relation to the data, being both sensitive to the meanings expressed by others and maintaining critical distance towards my own thinking and the material under study. The questions under this section included: How far am I aware of the impact of my own cultural background/values and beliefs/gender/research role/power etc. on the research process or development of pedagogical ideas? How far am I relating the data of the research to my own current understandings of difference? How far am I giving attention to the evaluation of my research methods? (Jackson, 2008a, 10). A combination of ethnographic and educational approaches to religious education, bringing together hermeneutical and empirical methods, and starting from qualitative study of views about religious diversity, has given space for reflexive analysis of material and methods used. Reflexive activity is intimately related to the process of interpretation. To ensure reflexivity, I "interviewed" first myself on the topics are being interviewed, to become aware of my own presuppositions and ideas. Then these were compared and contrasted with those of interviewees. The students who were videotaped and the teachers who were interviewed were asked to distance themselves and to reflect upon their own views, ideas and values as seen on the videotape or experienced in their lessons.

1.3.2. Methods of data collection and data analyses

During the project the strong need for using a combination of qualitative and quantitative methods (see above 1.3.1) was felt and found to be valuable. Qualitative methods facilitated an understanding of the meanings and patterns of thinking of people under study, while quantitative methods gave some grounds for generalizations of emerged patterns.

1.3.2.1. Views of students: qualitative study

Views of students. First I was interested in gaining insight into the role of religion in the lives of young people – how do they speak about religion in their own lives, about their contacts with religion and their views about religion at school? I wanted to study their vocabulary and the attitudes they express towards religion. Not much is known about the views of people younger than 16 on these issues. In order to study the significance of religion in the perception of young people we addressed both individual and societal domains of religion and additionally paid attention to the question of religion at school and as a source of conflict or dialogue in human relations.

Our fieldwork contained always several steps which enabled to fine-tune the methods. As we did not want to impose our own views on students but investigate their thoughts, we started always with qualitative methods. The study about the views held by students was conducted in three steps. It started from extended individual interviews with students from one school, each about 20–45 minutes long. It gave an opportunity to grasp the way students think about religion in their school-life and relationships with others, but also to learn how they understood the questions. The second phase of study, semi-structured written interviews with open questions, gave space for authentic reactions from the young people and opened up ways to grasp a large diversity of ideas. The third phase investigated the spread of these views on a bigger sample.

The first phase was a pilot study and consisted of eight in-depth oral interviews, with two boys and six girls, with and without experience of religious education and also with different home backgrounds on religion. We took the decision to use semi-structured interviews, where the interview items guide the interviewer flexibly through the discussion with the interviewee. The open questions were used to create opportunities for authentic reactions from the interviewees. They helped to get an insight into how students think about religion. Given the space for further questions and explanations, some hidden aspects emerged, which would not be revealed in a written interview.

The next question was whether to conduct group or individual interviews. Group interviews can stimulate students to consider thoughts that they had not been aware of and so enrich answers. However, there is a danger of group-pressure during a group interview. Some of the views can remain unarticulated and the responses would lose their individual nature. As Estonians are very

sensitive about religion, I decided to conduct individual interviews. This decision caused some inequality in terms of ‘power’ in the interview situation – as an adult researcher interviewing students. I tried to minimise the effects of this by choosing a time and place outside of the normal school routine, at the end of summer holiday in an informal environment. Such a decision proved to be fruitful and the young people spoke in a candid and open way.

The findings of the first phase profited in two ways – it enabled me to understand some of the young people’s perceptions of religion and religious diversity. But the main task for this phase of research was to find ways to make improvements to the questions for written interviews in order to make them more intelligible for young people. After oral interviews different types of questions were formulated; five 15-years olds were asked to complete them and to comment on the questions. The answers were compared to those of similar pilot studies in Germany, Norway and France. The questions were changed to make them more understandable and relevant for the age group. The final questionnaire, which is presented in more detail at the beginning of chapter 3, consisted of eight open questions, and was standardised for all eight countries to make the results comparable.

The aim of the second phase was to collect the views of students whose spectrum of opinions about religion would be as diverse as possible. Therefore the written interview was used to reach students from three schools since it would have been impossible, given the limited financial resources, to do this by means of oral interview. To obtain a wide variety of opinions I included Russian and Estonian medium schools, students who had studied religious education and those who had not. I introduced the research, its aims and participating countries to the students, and the students were encouraged to contribute to the research by answering frankly, providing examples if possible. Respondents could complete the questionnaires in either Estonian or Russian, depending on their choice and language of studies. As many young people were familiar with the use of computers, the option to use an internet-based questionnaire was offered. Two schools did not have an available computer room and students wrote using pen and paper. In one school students had the possibility to answer the questions via the internet. The qualitative questionnaire (Appendix 1–2) was completed by 73 students.

The answers of students who used the internet were longer and they had more explanations for their choices. It must be admitted that the oral interviews yielded more interesting and richer answers than written ones, where some of the responses tended to be very brief, such as: “No”, “Can’t say”, “Hard to remember”. The reasons, in part, could be that students regarded writing responses as a boring and tiring thing to do or that the students just did not fully understand words but were afraid to reveal their ignorance. However, compared to oral face-to-face interview, written form gave more anonymity and freedom to decline to answer questions that students regarded as too personal (see also 1.3.4 ethical issues). Abstract questions gave space for different answers and interpretations but at the same did not give an opportunity to students with more

concrete thinking to answer at all. If the students had some basic knowledge using computers the option to use internet-based questionnaires should be offered to them. In future abstract and general questions could be combined with more concrete requests of reflection on a given situation.

Both oral and written interviews with students and teachers were analysed using similar methods. In the analysis I acknowledged that while my interpretation of the responses cannot be an objective and comprehensive picture of reality, I would not be able to reach all the thoughts a respondent had on a topic; the data result from a process of social construction, often created in course of interviewing, and open to changes.

Analyses of qualitative interviews looked for inner categories and ideas emerging from interviews using open coding methodology adopted from grounded theory (Strauss&Corbin, 1990). I took a 'bottom-up' perspective, starting analysis with the individual meaning of a sentence, then seeing it in the context of other answers given by the same respondent, moving to the context of school and then to the national context. Following the agreed guidelines for data analysis, I analysed question by question focusing on similarities and differences. For finding these features I grouped codes found from the answers under key categories and identified the topics of the research interest (dialogue, conflict, studying religion). In presenting my findings I illustrated the main patterns of meaning by using revealing quotations that would enable the reader to assess the relevance of my conclusions.

The second phase allowed an analytic insight into the problem under investigation, conceptualised as case studies, giving a focused snapshot of a specific settings but not, of course, having validity as a national survey.

1.3.2.2. Views of students: quantitative study

Data with more generalizability were needed to answer the research question. A questionnaire for the quantitative study was developed by using results and quotations from qualitative interviews and two steps of pre-tests. There was a pre-pre-test with 5 students to assist in the development of the quantitative study, and an additional group interview was conducted. Feedback on students' impressions was given to the team developing the quantitative questionnaire with comments on questions which students found difficult to understand and recommendations for lay-out. A pre-test on quantitative study was carried out with 62 students and feedback on their impressions and their perception of term 'religion' was given to the team designing the quantitative questionnaire. These included confusing items and recommendations for cuts. Because of the limited resources available, we had to utilize non-probability sampling methods, using purposive or judgemental sampling with certain criteria (Babbie, 2008, 204). Albeit the sample was not representative, it is still significant and rational and the findings have some degree of generalizability. Although the qualitative study had a value in its own right, the quantitative research also aimed to find

how much the views found in qualitative study could be generalised (Cohen et al. 2007, 142–144). On the basis of the answers given to quantitative study, we chose quotations for statements in the quantitative study and students had to decide the degree to which they agree or disagree with their European peers. In the Estonian sample, 1367 students altogether, 1208 in the age of 14–16 years from 21 schools participated in the main survey of the quantitative study. Similarly to other phases of fieldwork, students were encouraged to participate in the research by giving honest answers and taking advantage of the possibility to use space at the end of the questionnaire for further explanations behind their choices.

There were three main research questions for the quantitative study.

What role does religion have in students' life? How important is religion for young people in personal terms, is it consistent with their religious affiliation and religious practices? What attitudes towards religion do students have? How visible is it in their relations? How much do they have dialogue on religious issues and with whom? What reasons do they give for speaking about religion or for avoiding the topic? What are the main sources of information about religion? What variables reveal the differences on these issues?

How do students consider the impact of religions on human relations and society? Is religion seen rather as a source of conflict or a factor in building peace? What strategies do they value most in building peace between people with different worldviews?

How do students see religion in school and the impact of religion in education? What forms of religious studies are appreciated by students? How far do they value education on religious issues provided by school? What do they value and what would they change? What differences are there between people with experience of different models or religious education?

We also developed hypotheses based on qualitative study about tolerance and openness to dialogue according to religion and encounter with religious diversity at school and in everyday life:

- 1.a Religious students are less tolerant than non-religious students.
- 1.b Religious students are less open to dialogue on religious issues than non-religious students.
- 2.a Students who have encountered religious diversity in education are more tolerant.
- 2.b Students who have encountered religious diversity in education are more open to dialogue on religious issues.

The final version of the questionnaire used for the research was worked out by the team responsible for quantitative research and translated according to translation guidelines into Estonian and Russian languages (the questionnaires in English, Estonian and Russian are given in Appendixes 3–5).

1.3.2.3. Classroom interaction

To answer the research question it was not sufficient to use interviews and questionnaires but it was necessary also to look at what is actually going on in the classrooms. The aim of studying classroom interaction was to explore what potentials and limitations for dialogue could be identified in students' interaction at school in the context of religious education in Estonia? Classroom interaction in two contrasting schools is presented in the thesis. For better understanding and in order to apply questions related to the 'representation' element of interpretive approach, group-interviews with students by means of stimulated recall and semi-structured interviews with teachers were used.

The video-ethnographic method was utilised for data collection. In comparison to other methods, such as keeping diaries or audio recording lessons, videotaped material offers many advantages, especially in the precision and reproducibility of the information obtained. Instead of paraphrasing the contents of the lesson, videotaped material allows for precise transcriptions. In addition, video recordings enabled me to look at the events several times, each time concentrating on a single aspect of communication (such as mimics, body language, tone of voice, movement, class arrangement, and acts of speech) and to incorporate them into the analysis of classroom interaction.

Certain technical decisions such as the type of camera(s) to use, place and time to videotape, and the perspective of a camera had to be made before the fieldwork started. Such technical decisions also influenced the information gained and shaped the analysed reality. Even before videotaping a series of decisions had to be made: should the study use many cameras or one and should professional or 'amateur' cameras be used; should the whole day be recorded or just a lesson or an incident; and should the focus of the video be on teachers or students (also in Henley, 2001)?

The first decision related to how to use a camera – as a facilitator of events (as, e.g., Rouch, 1995 or Denzin, 1989 see it) or in such a way so as to minimise the effect it may have on students? As the research aim was to explore patterns of interaction in *statu nascendi*, not to investigate the effects of the camera, the decision was made to reduce the camera's possible effects. Prior to videotaping, I visited classrooms without the camera in order to be able to compare lessons with and without the presence of the camera. In order to minimise the effects of the camera on the behaviour of teachers and students, I stood in a corner and used a small amateur camera. In addition, to minimise side effects, only one researcher was present in the classroom and I did not move around with camera in the class as a rule so as not to interfere during the lesson.

In order to check the effects that the presence of the camera and me had, I asked students to comment on how the lesson differed from others and how the camera affected their behaviour. As a surprise for me and also for students, they claimed that the camera did not bring about major effects on their usual behaviour, except some students sometimes gave glances to camera. It is unlikely that the camera did not have any effect but, it seems plausible that

the camera did not affect the behavioural patterns and the attitudes of students and teachers during their normal lessons. Some students reported that they hesitated more to volunteer with an answer in early lessons where the camera was present, but they forgot the presence of camera quickly when they were involved in discussions. For others the presence of the camera made them sometimes flirt with it (eye contacts with camera), controlling their behaviour; as one student declared in an interview: *"I would not start to pick my nose"*. The way students communicated was not influenced by the camera, according to students and teachers and my own observation.

As I was interested in the dialogue from the students' perspective, the camera was focused on students' interactions. Such a decision made it possible to follow the students' perspective, but it concealed some other aspects, such as teachers' movements and facial expressions. The reality was reproduced only partly and was most useful when teacher-centred methods¹ were applied. For example, in one of the schools, a significant amount of group work was used; consequently, it was not possible to obtain information on different groups' work using one camera while standing in a corner. In addition, in other lessons, many side conversations could not be reconstructed, as only one or two microphones were used in the classroom. In order to hear all of the 'asides' and to determine what was going on in the groups, each student would have had to be fitted with a microphone, a procedure that was not feasible.

The video camera stood in the front of the class, focused on the students. As it was determined during preliminary video sessions that it was very difficult to understand students' speech from the back of class, an audio recorder was placed at back of the class. This additional recorder not only helped to clarify what was said publicly, but also provided access to valuable information about students' side conversations.

In order to have several readings and a meta-perspective on the same text, group interviews with students using a method of stimulated recall were used. After a lesson a selected sequence was shown to a group of students and they were asked to comment on their thoughts, feelings and the lesson. The method of a stimulated recall was initially described by Bloom (1953, 161) and developed by several researchers in educational (Cook 2007; Henderson & Tallman 2006; Polio et al 2006; Lyle 2003; Gass & Mackey 2000; Knauth et al 2000; O'Brien 1993; Meade & McMeniman 1992; etc) and medical (Skovdahl et al 2004; Barrows 2000; Elstein et al 1978; etc) research fields, as a method to revive the memories and mental modes of participants about an event under investigation.

The teachers were interviewed about their aims and interpretations of their motivations behind decisions they make. The analysis was enlarged by different

¹ In the teacher-centred method of instruction, the focus of the class is on the teacher. Students listen as the teacher lectures; during interactions, the teacher plays a strong moderator role, and students speak to the teacher. Student-student conversations, if they exist, are mediated by the teacher.

readings on the lesson from the different perspectives of the members of our international working group. These processes helped to make the data richer and interpretation thicker.

The transcription of videotaped lessons (what to write down, what not) influences what researchers have as data. In my transcription not all the movements, facial expressions and voice moods were written down but only those helping me to interpret or questioning my interpretation. Relevant elements were written down and their relevance was checked during analysis. In this respect the positivist goals of attempting to obtain general theories of patterns ever working at school were abandoned. I rather wanted to explore the patterns existing in some religious education lessons in a particular context which could contribute for understanding of deeper structures of school life. I started from my subjective pre-understandings of the lesson and proceeded by reflective analysis of the lessons and any background information I had.

As the first step, I watched the videotaped material several times (the description of schools, classes, and number of lessons is provided in Chapter 3). During each viewing, I focused on a single aspect of the data and inserted codes found from these observations into tables: these covered content or topic under study, teaching-learning methods used, duration, types of questions and answers given, facial expressions, interactions, any increase and decrease of interest among students, and questions and remarks that arose while viewing the material (see Appendix 7; the codes used are presented in Table 7 and an example of coding is provided in Table 8). This method served as a tool to sharpen my attention and identify units that needed further investigation. The sequences found in such a way are called ‘incident suspicious units’. Only if the selected unit revealed something of wider significance behind it in a way which helped to answer the research question, did I call it an ‘incident’, as described below.

In the second step, the selected units were examined in the light of the research question and classified as ‘incidents’, a term coined by Knauth in identifying hidden aspects and structures – the ‘tips of the icebergs’.

“Incidents are phenomena in the course of interaction. They represent structures which are lying under the surface of interaction.” (Knauth, 2007)

Incidents are surprising, sometimes critical events and most importantly, they are crystallisations of a problem which is related to the basic question of the research.

On the basis of Knauth’s definition of an ‘incident’, I looked for hidden aspects representing the overall structure of interaction and pedagogical context, in relation to dialogue, that appeared or were hindered in the classroom context. A working definition of ‘dialogue’, as described in the section on terminology (1.2.3), was used here as an analytical tool for finding incidents. All incidents were identified and transcribed.

I.3.3. The time schedule of the research

The research conducted within the framework of the REDCo project was extensive, and the various studies proceeded in an agreed order. In the first year of the study we looked through the literature and started with hermeneutical reflection of historical, legal and contextual elements for religious education and religious diversity in Estonia (Valk, 2007b). My role in this early stage was a supervisor for several students in the Theological Faculty of University of Tartu who carried out content analysis of religion in the school textbooks and syllabuses. I organised and tutored the team in developing tools for research and fine-tuned their methods according to the subject under the study taking account of studies in other subject fields. These included Danilson (2007a; 2007b) who studied different textbooks on literature, Jansen-Mann (2007) and Laks (2007) who studied textbooks on history, Põder (2007) who studied textbooks on civic education and Uibopuu (2007) who studied textbooks on philosophy.

Starting from August 2006 I had sole responsibility for carrying out fieldwork in schools and continued to March of 2008. During the second semester of 2006 I conducted semi-structured oral and written interviews with students and fieldwork recording classroom interaction in one of the schools under study. I interviewed students and had informal talks with teachers. During the first semester of 2007 I conducted the fieldwork in the second school. In the second semester of 2007 I conducted semi-structured interviews with teachers, which are not presented in this thesis. In June 2007 I conducted the pre-pre-test of the quantitative study on the views of young people about religious, religious diversity and the role of school, followed by the pre-test in September 2007 and the main survey in January-March 2008.

I.3.4. Ethical issues

Throughout the research special attention was paid to ethical considerations. The Estonian Scientists' Code of Ethics (paragraph 2.6) states that a study cannot violate the dignity of the participants, it must inform participants about the aims of the study, and must ask for their permission to participate in the research (Aavik et al 2007, 224). Information should be stored confidentially. I adhered to these principles fully in conducting the research. In addition I adhered to protocols recommended in the international literature on empirical social research.

No harm to participants. Social research should never injure the people being studied, regardless whether they volunteer the study or not. Speaking about religion is considered a very personal topic by many Estonians, and this was one of the reasons why I chose written anonymous interviews instead of oral ones. During oral interviews special attention was paid to body language and verbal signs of the respondents to avoid crossing the individual barriers of confidentiality of the respondent. In wording questions for questionnaires

special care was taken to avoid the questions which would encourage labelling any groups. For example, in some researches participants are asked to choose adjectives for special groups (e.g. Muslims, Buddhists, Christians, and Atheists). Such questions and tasks were felt by our research team not only as encouraging stereotyping, but also harmful for participants themselves, who could be offended by such tasks. Several respondents after filling the questionnaire stated that such questionnaires may support self-esteem of religious students, who often feel marginalised at school. At the same time, many students without a religious background were annoyed by having to answer so many questions about a topic that they considered irrelevant.

As mentioned before, some students did not want to be videotaped during a lesson. They were not excluded from the lesson. They still participated in class, but were located outside of camera range.

The students and teachers were not only objects of the study, but also active participants in the research. In order to have several readings and meta-perspectives on the same text, group interviews were conducted with students using a method of stimulated recall. After the lesson, selected sequences of the lesson were shown to a group of students, who were asked to comment on their thoughts, feelings, and on the lesson itself. The group interview using stimulated recall enabled students to reflect on the lesson and their patterns of interaction. The teachers were interviewed about the aims and interpretations of the reasons for the decisions they made during a stimulated recall session. In this way, as many participants stated, they thought that far from being harmed by the research, they gained personal benefit from it by being able to reflect upon their own ways of acting and thinking and by being listened to and treated as worthwhile partners in the research. The schools got personalised reports was given to every school of the quantitative study.

Voluntary participation. Students and teachers participating in the study were informed orally and in written form about the aims of the research and about their right to withdraw from it (see a letter of permission, Appendix 10). Although the students did not use the opportunity not to fill in questionnaires, some of them withdrew from answering some of the questions. In addition, regarding the right to withdraw from the research, not only students, but also their parents were asked for permission of their children to be videotaped during the lessons.

Anonymity and confidentiality. In written interviews and questionnaires no names were asked, so both the people who read about research and I were not able to identify people with their answers. In reporting the data, codes were used to denote people and to give some background information about them. Confidentiality was guaranteed for persons who were interviewed and videotaped by using pseudonyms (either chosen by themselves or by me). Although some efforts have made to avoid identification of the schools (by using codes) that participated in the study, it is not always possible to guarantee anonymity. For understanding the contextual setting of the qualitative research it is necessary to provide some background information about the schools. In a

country as small as Estonia, it is possible for the teachers who participated in the research and others who are curious to suspect which schools were used. The issue was discussed with the participants and they gave their permission to use and publish the data.

Before I move to give a detailed account of the empirical studies it is necessary to provide some contextual background about the Estonian religious and educational landscape. This will give valuable information in understanding and interpreting the empirical results. In the next chapter I will present the main characteristics of religious education embodied in the Estonian religious landscape and educational framework.

2. RELIGIOUS EDUCATION IN ESTONIA

In this chapter I will give the socio-political and legislative background of religious education in Estonia. I will begin with a description of the national and religious composition of the Estonian population. In the following paragraph I explain the essentials of compulsory education, the legislative framework for religious education and describe status of the teaching position in general and of the religious education teacher in particular. The reader will then be able to understand the status of religious education within the general education system. Interested readers can find a history of religious education in Estonia in the master's and doctoral theses of Pille Valk (1997; 2002b). The section on contemporary developments gives special attention to the recent debates over religious education in Estonia. I present the aims, status and challenges to religious education in Estonia. I also put the subject into the European context of religious education.

2.1. Background factors for religious education

When Estonia gained independence in 1920, a new model of religious education was introduced and Estonia became one of the first countries with a model of non-confessional religious education. The subject made a clear distinction between religious education in schools and catechesis in churches and included learning about world religions (Valk, 1997). Nevertheless, the major content was Christianity, with an emphasis on moral development and cultural heritage. Bible stories were presented from a non-confessional perspective trying to make justice to different denominations. Although religious education was voluntary, almost all students took the courses. Under the Soviet regime (1940 – late 1980s) all religious instruction in schools was prohibited and in some places courses on scientific atheism were introduced. The restoration of independence in the early 1990s presented a new opportunity for religious education. The interrupted tradition of religious education stood between several forces: its historical roots, textbooks for religious education translated from Finnish (confessional teaching learning resources, some of which were sometimes adjusted for the Estonian situation) and rather suspicious views about the need for any religious education from many people, as could be followed in the next account.

2.1.1. The national and religious landscape of Estonia

Estonia, as a gateway between East and West, has been a battleground between different forces for centuries. Danish, German, Swedish and Russian rulers have left their political and cultural impacts on the country. The first schools in Estonia for non-Estonians were established in 1251 in cathedrals by German and Danish Crusaders. Lutheranism established itself in Estonia in the 1520s and under its influence the first schools for Estonians were established in 1545. During the following Swedish rule (middle of the 16th – beginning of the 18th

centuries) the Lutheran Church had the status of state church. One cornerstone of Lutheranism was literacy, so that anyone would be able to read the bible. The network of public schools that emerged by the end of the 17th century was in this sense a child of the Lutheran church: being to some extent an expansion of the confirmation school, in which religious education had a central role.

Russian communities, mainly consisting of traders and religious and political dissidents have lived in Estonia for the last 1000 years (Estonian Institute, 1997). Many immigrants from the Russian empire made their home in Estonia from the 18th century, when the country fell under Russian rule. Prior to the Second World War, Russian communities in Estonia were small. After 1945, Soviet Russification dramatically altered the social and demographic landscape of Estonia. Estonia's 1.3 million inhabitants now comprise two large national groups and more than 100 small minority groups. Today about one-third of Estonia's population consists of immigrants from the former Soviet Union, or their descendants. Most of them settled in Estonia during the Soviet period: according to the censuses of 1934 and 2000 the percentage of non-Estonians has grown from 12% to 31% (Riigi Statistika Keskbüroo, 1935, 47–53 and <http://pub.stat.ee/>). According to data from 2008, Estonians make up 69% of the total population.² Russians are the second-largest group at 26%. Other minority groups are much smaller: Ukrainians (2%), Byelorussians and Finns (both about 1%), others each under 1%. On a regional basis, however, the composition of nationalities varies remarkably. In some north-eastern towns of Estonia the proportion of the Russian speaking population is almost 80%. Most of them are ethnically Russians but some people from other ethnic groups may use Russian as their first language as well. In contrast, on the Estonian islands, Russian speakers comprise only 1–2% of the population (Table 1). There are more people with a migration background living in Tallinn and the north-east of Estonia: 69% Russians and 20% Estonians live in Ida-Viru, while 93% Estonians and 4% Russians live in Viljandi county.

Table 1: Proportion of Estonian speaking population (%)

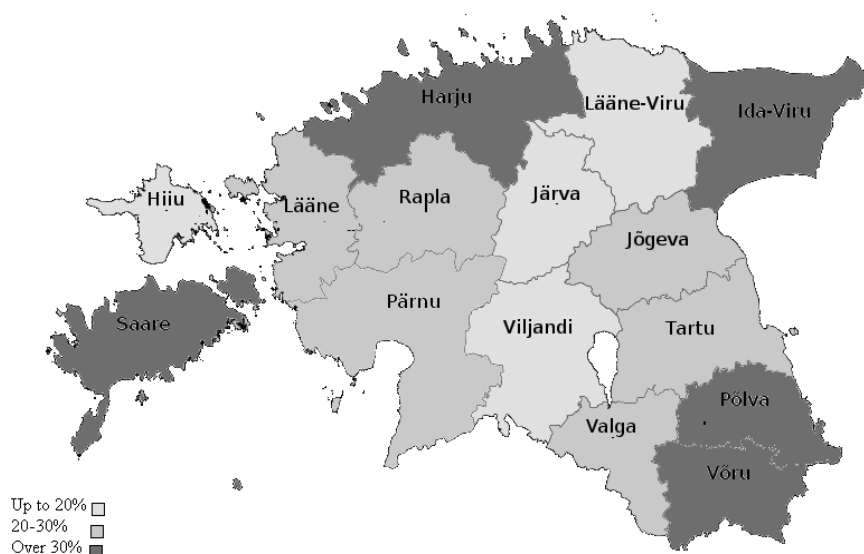
| County | 2.01.2008 | County | 2.01.2008 |
|----------------------|------------------|---------------|------------------|
| Harju | 59,6% | Pärnu | 87,6% |
| Hiiu | 98,4% | Rapla | 93,3% |
| Ida-Viru | 19,7% | Saare | 98,3% |
| Jõgeva | 90,3% | Tartu | 83,0% |
| Järva | 93,5% | Valga | 82,7% |
| Lääne | 87,8% | Viljandi | 94,3% |
| Lääne-Viru | 85,2% | Võru | 94,5% |
| Põlva | 94,8% | | |
| Total Estonia | | | 68,7% |

Source of data: Statistics Estonia, <http://www.stat.ee/29847>, (accessed 02.04.2009)

² All the statistical data about Estonia is counted according the data on the Web page of the Statistics Estonia. (<http://pub.stat.ee/>, accessed 16.04.2009).

From the 11th century Estonia was under the influence of the Catholic Church. In the 16th century, Estonia became a Lutheran country. A significant leap towards the Orthodox Church took place during a crop failure of the 19th century, when Estonian peasants were encouraged to convert to the Orthodox faith with promises made by the Russian empire for land and for the socio-economic improvement of the converts. There was neither ecclesiastical structure nor any detached diocese for the Orthodox Church in Estonia until 1919, but all ecclesiastical administration depended on the Archbishop of Riga. Nevertheless, a significant number of Estonians belonged to the Orthodox Church. According to the second census in Estonia in 1934, 78% of Estonians were Lutherans, 19% were Orthodox and 1% had no religious affiliation (Riigi Statistika Keskbüroo, 1935, 118–121).

Estonia's religious landscape has changed dramatically during the last century. It is highly secularised today – only about 25–35% of population define their religious affiliation according to different surveys made in Estonia (Statistical Office of Estonia, 2002; Halman et al., 2005; Liiman, 2001; etc). However, religious affiliation, even if it does not mean belonging to a specific religious community, seems to be connected with national identity. Lutherans are mainly Estonians, while Russians feel more commitment to the Orthodox Church. There are also parts of Estonia (especially Southern and Western Estonia, and some islands), where Estonians belong to the Orthodox Church. It is interesting to note that according to some surveys Russian speaking people in Estonia are more favourable to religion, and particularly Christianity, than Estonians (Hansen, 2002, 112).

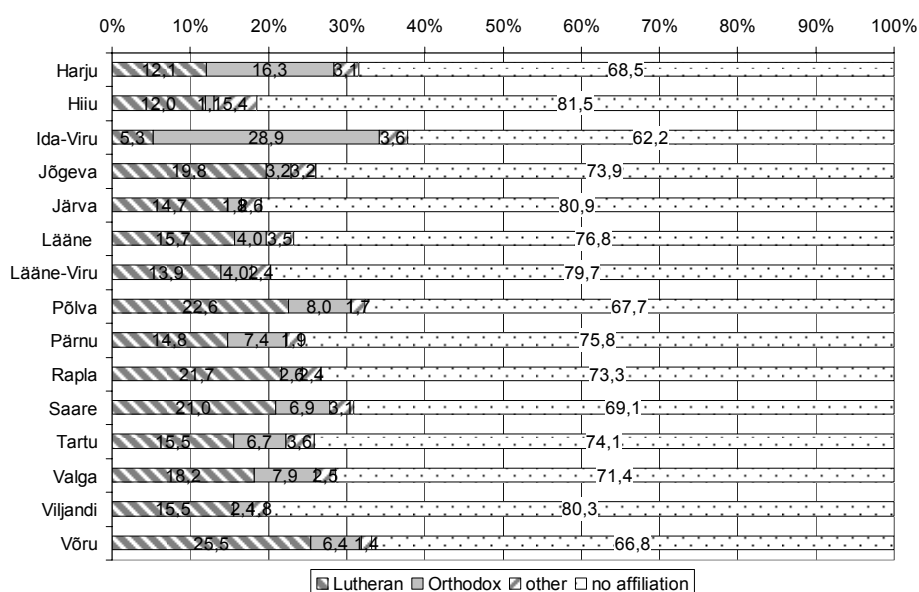


Source of data: Statistics Estonia, <http://www.stat.ee> (accessed 12.04.2009)

Figure 1: Proportion of religiously affiliated people in different counties

A number of other churches and religious communities (Baptists, Roman-Catholics, Jehovah's Witnesses, Pentecostals, Old Believers, Adventists, Methodists, Muslims, Mormons and others) even if not numerous in terms of adherents, add diversity to Estonia's religious landscape. Like national distribution, religious affiliation is not dispersed evenly in all counties (Figure 1). One of the reasons for this is the fact that Estonians are less affiliated to religion than other national groups in Estonia. Harju and Ida-Viru, where many Russian speakers live, have more religiously affiliated people, especially Orthodox (Chart 1). Ida-Viru is 33% Orthodox with 6% Lutherans, but Rapla county is 22% Lutheran and 3% Orthodox. Although most of the Orthodox in Ida-Viru county are Russians, in Tartu, Pärnu and Põlva counties there are many Orthodox Estonians. One of the reasons for the higher proportion of believers and especially Lutherans in Saare, Põlva and Võru counties could be the long lasting impacts of the Moravian Church in these regions (Ilja 2006, 237; Plaht, 2003, 9).

Chart 1: Religious affiliation of the population of different counties



Source of data: Statistics Estonia, <http://www.stat.ee/population-census-2000> (accessed 12.04.2009)

The low importance of religion does not occur only in terms of belonging, but is also mirrored in beliefs and values. The Euro barometer survey *Social Values, Science and Technology* conducted at the beginning of 2005 shows Estonia to be the most sceptical country in Europe with regard to belief in the existence of God. Less than one out of five declared that they believed in God (16%). At the same time more than half of Estonians (54%) believed in a non-traditional concept as 'some sort of spirit or life force' (European Commission, 2005). The

study conducted by Estonian researchers shows that among students, religion is valued as the least important, with a readiness for globalisation as the next lowest in priorities (Rüütel&Tiit, 2005).

Thus, in general terms, that Estonian people are rather distant from traditional religion, although religion plays a more important role for other national groups in Estonia. Usually more religiously affiliated people are found in border areas and fewer in central Estonia. These geographical factors should be taken into account when planning a sample for a survey on religious issues.

2.1.2. The legislative framework and *status quo* of religious education

In this section I will explain what legislative frames are set for religious education in Estonia. I will take a closer look at how schools have adopted these frames in organising religious education. I also comment on teaching in general and on being a teacher of religious education in particular.

The Constitution of the Republic of Estonia declares that there is no state church in Estonia. Membership of church or religious associations is voluntary, schools and churches are separated. The essentials of compulsory education in Estonia are regulated nationally, but the schools have still some freedom in developing their own profiles and curricula within a given framework. The Parliament (Riigikogu) approves the laws regulating education, through which the main directions of education policy and the principles of school organisation are defined. The organisation and general principles of the education system in Estonia are shaped by Education Act of Republic of Estonia (Riigi Teataja 1992, 12, 192)³. This states that basic education is the minimum compulsory general education. Compulsory school attendance begins when the child reaches the age of seven. Basic school is divided into three stages of study: stage I – grades 1–3 (7–10 year olds); stage II – grades 4–6 (10–13 year olds); stage III – grades 7–9 (13–16 year olds).

After graduating from basic school, students can attend an upper secondary school, a secondary vocational school, or enter a profession (Ministry of Education and Research, 2007, 5–6). Upper secondary school (Gymnasium) is not compulsory. The target group of my research was students in stage III or in their first year of Gymnasium.

The Government of the Republic (Vabariigi Valitsus) decides the national strategies for education and approves the national curriculum, which provides a list of compulsory subjects with a syllabus and study time for each subject (Riigi Teataja I 2002, 20, 116). Religious education is not a compulsory subject,

³ The last reduction became effective on the 01.09.2009, Riigi Teataja I 2009, 2, 4, also available online at: <http://www.riigiteataja.ee/ert/act.jsp?id=13198443> (accessed 07.09.2009).

so there are only general guidelines, but no national syllabus. Schools have the freedom to develop their own curricula for electives.

Religious education is regulated by the Basic Schools and Upper Secondary Schools Act. Schools are obliged to organise religious education classes, if a minimum of 15 students or their parents in one school stage are interested in the subject (Riigi Teataja I 1999, 24, 358)⁴. Parents have to give their consent for children younger than 15 to take religious education.

The enforcement of this legislation is complicated. There is no way to gauge interest in religious education. The schools do not have obligations to introduce it; parents have to ask if a school would be interested in offering religious education. Since it takes some effort to find a teacher of religious education, only a few head teachers are interested. There are several other lapses in legislative framework, which result in a lack of clear definition of the obligations of schools to find religious education teachers, leaving the status of the 'voluntary subject' open to interpretation (Valk 2007b, 170). There is no alternative subject for religious education; students who have chosen religious education may have an extra lesson at the end of the school day and sometimes must wait for an hour or two. Insufficient legal status for the subject, the shadow of the former Soviet ideology in people's attitudes, the lack of qualified teachers and the overloaded curriculum make the organisation of religious education at a school level very difficult.

The majority of students in Estonia acquire their knowledge, attitudes and views about religion much as French students do: by studying religion in their history, civic education, and literature courses (Willaime, 2007; Beraud et al, 2009). According to the information from the official website of Estonian Ministry of Education and Research in 2006–2007, when most of my fieldwork was carried out, Estonia had a total of 601 primary schools and upper secondary schools⁵. Only a few schools offer religious education, usually in primary classes or for a year in upper secondary school, according to a letter from the Ministry of Education and Research (Vaher, 2009). Having about 6% of schools with religious education and about 10% of classes in each of them having an option to take religious education, it can be calculated that fewer than 1% of all students in Estonia can take religious education classes, even if they wish to do so.

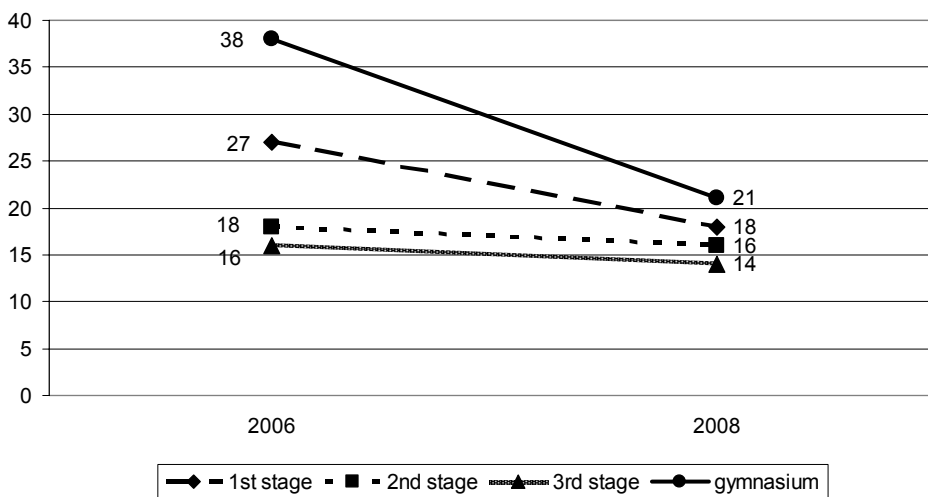
According to official statistics the number of schools offering religious education has decreased (44 schools in 2005/2006, 34 schools in 2008/2009). The most remarkable changes have taken place in primary and upper secondary schools: 27 primary schools offered religious education in 2005/2006, 18 in 2008/2009; 38 upper secondary schools offered religious education in 2005/2006, and 21 did in 2008/2009. The changes have not been so remarkable in other school stages: from 18 to 16 in the second school stage, from 16 to 14 in the third school stage (see Chart 2, according to Undrits, 2006; Vaher, 2009).

⁴ Põhikooli ja gümnaasiumi Seadus [Basic Schools and Upper Secondary Schools Act] available online at: <https://www.riigiteataja.ee/ert/act.jsp?id=77246> (accessed 21.04.2009).

⁵ <http://www.hm.ee/index.php?048055> (accessed 20.02.2008)

The official statistics, however, do not show the real situation. There is some variety in the terms by which the subject is organised. By the law it should be voluntary for students, so some schools offer religious education at the end of the school day. In addition to few schools offering voluntary religious education, some schools have tried to solve the problem of religious illiteracy by giving a different name to the subject, such as ‘History of Culture’, ‘Worldview Studies’, and ‘History of Religions’. It is remarkable that in such cases schools do not have to follow the principle of voluntary learning and these courses could be obligatory. Parents’ permission is not needed.

Chart 2: Number of schools with religious education in 2006 and 2008



Source of data: Undrits, 2006; Vaher, 2009

As a result, some of the schools offering special instruction on religion avoid using ‘religion’ in the course title. This makes the situation rather confusing. At the beginning of 2009 I made a request to all 80 schools which, according to the Estonian Education Information System, offer philosophy, cultural studies or similar subjects. I received responses from only 42 schools. I could work out that the number of schools which offer courses in religious education was more than had been counted earlier – an increase from 34 to 50. Thus I can conclude that the number of schools actually offering these courses is certainly higher, especially upper secondary schools, than the official numbers would have us believe. The reasons for that can be found in public debates over religious education, which is discussed in the next section.

In my study I distinguish between students who:

- a) study at a school which does not pay any special attention to education about religion and do not have religious education in any classes;

- b) study at a school which does not have the subject but religious education is integrated into school life; students may regularly attend religious services in different churches or have a chaplain at school;
- c) have studied religious education only a long time ago in primary classes, usually as a voluntary subject with content oriented to bible stories and Christian festivals, but dealing also with students' values;
- d) have studied religious education within a year of my research; in most cases it was a compulsory course about world religions.

Some words must be said about teachers in Estonia. There is a bimodal distribution of teachers in terms of age and length of service according to the OECD report. The highest concentration of teachers is those with more than 15 years of service, but approximately 20% of the teachers have less than five years of service, showing the high number of teachers leaving the profession (OECD, 2001, 68; Eurydice, 2008, 146–152). According to the statistics of the Ministry of Education and Research, 66% of teachers are more than 41 years old (the homepage of Ministry of Education and Research <http://www.hm.ee/index.php?048055>), which means that most of teachers completed their basic teacher training under the Soviet regime. A state audit office reports that more than 1/3 of teachers are over 50 years old, while the number of young teachers is decreasing (Kivine, 2004, 8). Many educational officials argue for the integration of all religious topics into other subjects, taught in school – literature, history, civic education, arts, and thus remove the need for separate religious education. At the same time, most teachers have not been trained to deal with religion in their classrooms. None of the teacher training programmes except those for teachers of religious education have any compulsory courses on religious studies.

A full time teacher of religious education is exceptional in the Estonian education system. Some teachers work only 1–3 hours in a school having, for example, a church as their main employer; others teach subjects such as philosophy or history (Paesüld, 2005). As the requirements are high, the teachers are usually specialists, educated in both theology and pedagogy. While most teachers in Estonia received their education in the Soviet era, most teachers specifically of religious education completed their professional training in the last 15 years. Teacher training for religious education did not begin until 1989/1990 by the *Eesti Evangeelse Luterliku Kiriku Usuteaduse Instituut* (Theological Institute of the Estonian Evangelical Lutheran Church). It was the first institution to train teachers of religious education. During the Soviet regime the Theological Institute was a training college for pastors. After independence it began to train other church workers: Sunday school teachers, youth leaders, deacons, and teachers of religious education. When in 1995 the first graduates completed their studies in the re-opened Faculty of Theology in Tartu University, it became possible to establish a teacher training programme for teachers of religious education at the University. There are two more confessional institutions for higher education that have prepared teachers of religious education: *Eesti Metodisti Kiriku Teoloogiline Seminar* [Baltic Methodist Theological

Seminary], *Kõrgem Usuteaduslik Seminar* [Higher Theological Seminary of the Union of Evangelical Christian and Baptist Churches of Estonia], and an ecumenical private high school *Tartu Teoloogia Akadeemia* [Tartu Academy of Theology]. At present there are more than 250 qualified teachers of religious educations, of whom approximately 40 are teaching religious educations in schools (Paesüld, 2005).

2.2. Current developments

2.2.1. Public debates about religious education

The restoration of independence in the early 1990s gave a new opportunity to teach religious education in schools. Some teachers and school headteachers welcomed this change. Several higher educational institutions started to prepare teachers for religious education; most of them were theological institutions. The first textbooks for religious education and handbooks for teachers adopted were translated from Finnish. Textbooks for primary education dealt with bible stories (e.g. Alaja et al, 1994; 1995; Kankaanpää et al 1994; 1995) and were meant for children coming from a Christian background. The textbooks for upper secondary school covered world religions (Mauranen, 1990), church history (Heininen et al, 1990), bible studies (Pihkala et al, 1991) and dogmatics (Peltola et al, 1989), all of them were meant for children who have studied the subject for many years. Also a book for didactics of religious education (Tamminen et al, 1998) was confessionally driven. Little by little some textbooks written by Estonian authors, especially for non-confessional religious education in Estonia, were published for courses on church history and bible studies in upper secondary school (Jürgenstein, 1997; Jürgenstein et al, 1999), and all the core-courses were covered by teaching-learning resources and made available for teachers on-line (Jürgenstein&Schihalejev, 2005; Schihalejev& Kaljulaid, 2003; 2004a; 2004b). Appropriate didactic materials for a non-confessional religious education in Estonia were published (Valk, 2007a; 2008).

The most heated public discussions about the necessity for religious education have taken place since the re-establishment of independence. Although there is some kind of general agreement on the need for **learning about religion**, there is no agreement on **how** it should be done (Valk, 2000; 2002b). When schools became open to religious education the shared understanding about its aims and contents were not clarified. Supported by translated textbooks, some people without pedagogical experience and professional skills made no clear distinction between the mission of a church and religious education at school. Unfortunately individual failures have been exaggerated and generalised and caused a strong opposition to religious education. At the same time different high schools prepared teachers of religious education to eliminate such failures and the Council of Religious Education has worked on improving the syllabus for religious education (see 2.2.2).

There have been several attempts to establish religious education as a compulsory subject in all schools, but opposition in media and internet forums has been very strong. Pille Valk has called it “*a hot topic*” (2006), as there is no other subject that is so emotionally loaded. Efforts to defend the need for religious education in schools have been met with opposition from influential groups such as the Estonian native faith group (e.g. Heinapuu, 2004) and famous writers, columnists and artists (e.g. Kivirähk, 2006; Liiv, 2002).

The controversy over religious education has continued also over the last three years of my research. For example religious education was prohibited as a mandatory subject at one of the best schools in Estonia. In this school, religious education had been taught as an optional subject since 1994. Soon religious education was recognised by the faculty and students as a needed and informative subject. With the introduction of the humanities classes it was decided to make the subject of world religions obligatory for students of humanities for all three years of upper secondary school. A citizen of a town, not related to the school, wrote a letter complaining that religious education is taught as a mandatory subject and so violates the law. In response to the letter, at the beginning of 2006, the Chancellor of Justice prohibited the school from teaching religious education on an obligatory basis (Jõks, 2006a). In protest, students of the school gathered more than 2000 signatures in favour of continuing the compulsory religious education (Jürgenstein, 2006). In spite of that the school was forced to interrupt the tradition. Religious education continued as a voluntary subject but nevertheless almost all students take religious education in this school.

A similar pattern could be followed in other discussions – the people who are in opposition to the subject have no experience of the subject themselves (Saar, 2005; Valk, 2007b, 178). In contrast, according to several studies, students who have studied religious education are very positive and supportive of the subject, even when they were required to take the course (Saar, 2005; Pärkson, 2006; Soom, 2007; Schihalejev, 2008a; 2008b).

In October 2006 and February 2007 two endeavours were made by a group in the Estonian Parliament to establish religious education as an obligatory subject for upper secondary schools. The proposition was rejected. Together with Allar Jõks (Jõks, 2006b), the previous Minister of Education, Mailis Reps, has also opposed mandatory religious education (e.g. Reps, 2006). The new Minister of Education, Tõnis Lukas, has been in favour of a year of compulsory religious education in upper secondary school in order to give an overview of world religions (Lukas, 2008).

The latest debates were initiated at the end of 2008 by the Minister for Regional Affairs, Siim Kiisler, who proposed to make religious education compulsory for students in both secondary and upper secondary school: “*Taking into account how important is religious education in acquiring balanced and comprehensive education, we are of the opinion that religious education should be included in the national curriculum as a compulsory subject*” (Kalamees & Koorits, 2008). This time the Minister of education has been cautious in making

any promises or expressing his own views. The Estonian Academy of Sciences expressed its objections very quickly. Richard Villems, President of the Academy, dedicated half of his speech on the general assembly to that issue. He underlined that religious studies are appropriate only in the context of the study of history; special studies of religion could be accepted only as non-confessional voluntary subject in upper secondary school and should not be allowed in any form in basic school.

“But religious education as a distinctive subject should not exist in basic school, especially in the earlier stages, not even as optional subject, because children of this age, at least a majority of them, are not yet safeguarded enough against alas quite a likely opportunity that instead of religious education they are served the views of ‘our own church’, or of whatever other confession or a sect. The things what are acquired in history lessons are totally sufficient.” (Villems, 2008, 6–7)

As I have noted above, two main factors contribute to this opposition. First, as described in 2.1, Estonia is highly secularised. Second, fifty years of the Soviet totalitarian occupation and atheistic regime, which forbade religious education in schools and also in religious communities, has resulted in a lack of knowledge of religion. Opponents of religious education claim it to be ‘an agent of the Church’ which hopes to increase its membership and force students to believe. The teachers of religious education, most of whom are Christian, are not considered to be able to present Christianity or world religions in an objective way.

2.2.2. The national syllabus for religious education

There is an advisory syllabus for religious education at the national level. Developing a national religious education syllabus to meet a situation where some schools offer the subject only in the first grades, some only in upper secondary school, and where there are exceptional schools with religious education in all of the grades, is a complicated task. Although schools may not follow the contents of the subject as explained below, they share the aims of the subject as described in the national syllabus.

The representatives of the churches have co-operated in the work of the Council of Religious Education and worked as advisory board in developing the current version of the national syllabus for religious education in 2002–2006. It adopts the contextual approach to religious education, which means that it has to take into consideration the social and cultural environment of religious education (Valk, 2002b). It is emphasised that the subject should not be proselytising. It must present different worldviews, but cultural and historical reasons justify a greater emphasis on Christianity than on the other world religions. The Estonian Council of Churches has signed a protocol of joint interests with the Estonian government, including religious education (The

Estonian Council of Churches and the Government of the Republic of Estonia, 2002). Below are the objectives of for religious education in Estonia:

1. to provide knowledge of different religions as a means towards religious literacy and understanding cultural heritage
2. to develop an open identity and readiness to dialogue across different religious and non religious beliefs
3. to support students' moral development
4. to support development of students' worldview and critical thinking
5. to develop social awareness and responsibility.⁶

The advisory syllabus proposes four more fixed core courses and optional courses with more freedom to choose the precise content. It recommends starting in primary school from more familiar material – children's values, festivities of folk calendar and selected bible stories. In the second school stage the core course is ethics, while possible optional courses deal with cultural impact of religions in Estonia. The third core course is about world religions and their cultural impact, in upper secondary school 'Human and religion' deals with phenomenology and philosophical questions. In practice, religious education in primary school often focuses on bible stories and in secondary school on the history of world religions and comparative religious studies.

Unfortunately the advisory syllabus presupposes that the subject is taught at all school stages. The real situation is different: religious education is only taught in primary classes or for a year in upper secondary school level. Although a recommended syllabus is available, headteachers and teachers of religious education are not bound to it but may create their own, so the content of religious education in various schools differs. Despite some dissimilarity between religious education in these few schools, where it is taught it is inter-religious and is targeted at developing religious literacy, open identity, creating a readiness for dialogue, and evaluating spiritual and moral values.

The new national curriculum, including syllabuses for individual subjects, has been developed in recent years and is still under construction, including improvements in the national syllabus for religious education. It is planned to be implemented in 2010/2011. First, religious education is included on the official list of subjects with an established syllabus in the new national curriculum⁷. It must go through different steps of revision and, as with other subjects, must be accepted by The National Examinations and Qualifications Centre (REKK). REKK is a governmental body administered by the Ministry of Education and Research. The new policy is a step towards a shared understanding of religious education in Estonia's schools. Second, many important changes have been made in the contents of the syllabus for religious education: the outcomes of

⁶ The syllabus is available on line at:
<http://www.us.ut.ee/orb.aw/class=file/action=preview/id=207358/Religiooni%F5petuse+ainekava.doc> (accessed 21.04.2009).

⁷ The draft syllabus is available online at:
https://www.oppekava.ee/ainekavad_sotsiaalained (accessed 12.05.2009)

studies regarding tolerance and freedom of belief have been worded more precisely; the need for the mutual respect is made clearer than it was in previous versions. It includes recognising and coping with prejudice and discrimination and stresses dialogue with representatives of different religious and secular worldviews. More attention has been paid to world religions. For example, if in the previous version primary school students learned ‘selected stories from New Testament’, then now they are expected to learn ‘stories from different religious traditions’; before they learned about ten commandments, now they learn about ethical principles in different religions; also secular worldviews are included in discussing how worldview shapes values. More emphasis has been given to self reflection and analyses.

2.2.3. Positioning of Estonian religious education in the European context

There are several ways of describing and organising religious education. Usually different forms of religious education are distinguished as ‘confessional’ and ‘non-confessional’ (or ‘interreligious’) (e.g. Schreiner, 2000, 7; Wil-laime, 2007; also Jackson, 2008b). Peter Schreiner distinguishes the religious studies approach from the denominational approach (Schreiner, 2002, 91–93). In the following, I attempt to position Estonian religious education in a wider context. In doing this I will not give an overview about representative models of religious education as taught in different countries, but rather focus on the difficulties of classifying models of religious education. I will highlight some of the most controversial examples from different countries in Europe, including examples of those where a clear distinction between different types of religious education is easier and others where it is difficult or impossible to make a distinction between different types.

The distinction can be made according to the law and policy statements at the national level – policy being determined by educational or religious bodies. The second distinction could be made according to aims of and the third to contents of the subject, as described in syllabus. The fourth division is according to a school level and deals with who takes the subject. It is therefore important to pay attention to the basis on which this distinction is made.

Distinction according to the legislation

The distinction is often made according to legislation: who is responsible for the development of syllabi and textbooks, contents of the teaching, the training and appointing of educators – the religious communities or educational bodies? ‘Confessional religious education’ is organised by and responsibility is given to religious bodies. There is the big variety of possible solutions under the umbrella of this label, church or churches having the authoritative role of supervision, sometimes combined with educational authorities, about contents of the subject and appointing teachers of religious education. ‘Confessional

religious education' may teach the 'religion of state' (e.g. in Spain, Ireland, Italy, Poland, Rumania) the 'religion of the sponsor' (e.g. Holland, in which the religion of the group sponsoring the school is taught) and in other countries' confessional schools, 'the religion the student belongs to' (e.g. Finland, Croatia, Germany, Latvia, Alsace).

In 'non-confessional' approaches, which includes the 'religious studies' approach, to religious education, religious bodies have no role in public education, or occasionally a limited role (as in local Agreed Syllabus conferences in England, in which syllabuses are designed jointly by teachers, local politicians and religious bodies, but to non-confessional aims). Thus, there is a range of possible accommodations to this model. In some countries there is no distinctive subject for religious studies (as in France, Montenegro, Macedonia and Albania). Knowledge about religions can be dealt with in courses on history, literature or as a dimension of intercultural education or citizenship education. In other countries (e.g. Sweden, Denmark, Norway), religious education is provided exclusively by the state's educational bodies. Although in some cases (e.g. Iceland) religious bodies may be used as advisers, the educational bodies have the responsibility and the last word in composing the subject.

From the perspective of who decides the contents and approaches of religious education, Estonia is similar to the 'non-confessional' or 'study of religions' models. In Estonia religious education is organised by the state's Ministry of Education and Research, and the religious bodies have only a limited advisory function (see chapter 2.2.2).

Distinction according to the aims

There are some shortcomings with distinguishing religious education only on legislative grounds. Many authors (e.g. Diez de Velasco, 2008; Josza, 2008; Alberts, 2007; Crawford&Rossiter, 2006) have criticised the rigid division of confessional and non-confessional religious education according to the responsible bodies. They have tried to suggest other variables for distinguishing different models. The most important is that such a distinction does not tell anything about the aims and the contents of the subject. This brings to the level of syllabuses for religious education. Speaking about the aims, a distinction is sometimes made among three aims of religious education: teaching 'into', 'about' and 'from' religion (Grimmitt, 2000; Hull, 2001). Teaching 'into' refers to bringing students closer to the corresponding religion and to educate them from the perspective of that religion. Instruction stems from an insider's perspective and the teachers are expected to be representatives of that religion. This aim is appropriate only in the context of confessional religious education, although the other two aims can be also present.

Teaching 'about' religion promotes religious literacy, comprehension of different religious traditions, interpretation and sometimes reflexivity. It requires knowing about and understanding the beliefs, values and practices of different religions, and how religion affects individuals and communities. Religion is taught from the outside, from a descriptive and historical, often non-

religious perspective. Learning ‘from’ religion is sometimes part of this model (as in England) and aims at students’ personal, spiritual and moral development, at reflecting and building their own responses to religious traditions, but this element is not intended to inculcate religious faith.

“In the first two kinds of religious education, ‘learning religion’ and ‘learning about religion’, religion is taught for its own sake, whether as an object of faith to which the children are summoned, or as an object worthy of critical study. However, in the third kind, ‘learning from religion’ the central focus switches to the children as learners.” (Hull, 2001, 5)

One can assume that the aims of non-confessional religious education vary from more content oriented ‘teaching about’ (e.g. in Norway) to more reflexive and child-oriented ‘teaching from’ in which experience and identity of the students is at the centre of teaching and learning (e.g. in Sweden) and have elements of ‘teaching into *tolerance*’. Some endeavours to develop curricular materials from a non-confessional comparative religious perspective could be found also overseas, in California, Iowa and Massachusetts in the USA (Hackett, 2007, vi) in Montreal in Canada (Ouellet, 2006) and in South Africa (Chidester, 2003). Still, there is no clear-cut distinction between the aims and organisation of religious education. As Peter Schreiner comments: *“This rough differentiation is idealistic because a good religious education should include elements from all these perspectives”* (Schreiner, 2007, 9). It should be noted that not only confessional religious education can be biased. Some non-confessionally organised religious education can contain bias and introduce students to an anti-religious worldview by focusing mainly on the negative impacts and potential misuse of religions.

Estonia is similar to the ‘non-confessional’ models with less emphasis on developmental aspects, having rather a content-oriented focus or mainly ‘teaching about’ different world religions (Valk, 2000).

Distinction according to the contents

Talking about the contents of religious education the simple answer would be that in ‘confessional’ religious education students mainly learn one specific religious tradition and in ‘non-confessional’ religious education they learn several religions without aiming to nurture the students into any specific religious tradition. But in a plural world more and more countries with a ‘confessional’ approach incorporate ‘teaching about’ different religions more or less into their syllabuses. In those countries which have non-confessional forms of religious education there is debate about how many religions should be covered, and at what ages students should learn about them. Dan-Paul Josza (2007) distinguishes different models of religious education, based rather on contents and philosophy of religious education.

He argues that different models can be and are present within the same legislative framework. He considers the contents of the subject and groups

religious education models according to it, not so much to approaches ‘into’ – ‘about’ – ‘from’. In ‘confessional’ religious education Josza discusses the contents of religious education in more detail, as there are many forms of religious education which contain different religions, but in a different proportion (Josza, 2007). He concludes that if the proportional representation of different religions is only a quantitative one “*without making a ‘qualitative’ difference between the religions per se, and especially without the aim to introduce the pupils into a specific religion*” then the approach is ‘non-confessional’. In a ‘confessional’ approach the focus on one religion is above all ‘qualitative’, even if accompanied in general also by a ‘quantitative’ focus. If one religion is presented from a ‘qualitative’ point of view differently from the others, generally “*with the impetus at least to bring that specific religion more nearer to the pupils, in most of the cases to introduce them to that religion*”, he would count it as a ‘confessional’.

On the level of contents, according to the syllabus of religious education in Estonia, one can follow a greater emphasis on Christianity, because of the country’s culture and history. In the revised syllabus more emphasis has been put on different religious and secular traditions. In any case, there is a quantitative difference, not a qualitative one. The critical and analytical approach to any of studied religions is seen as a prerequisite.

Distinction according to the participants

As discussed above, the political-organisational framework and the aims of religious education have only a loose connection. Beside the responsible body and syllabus there is one further aspect, those who attend the lesson. There are some examples, where the state is responsible for the subject, even though it is directed towards students of one religion (usually Christians or Muslims) and to provide knowledge about that religion, as in case of special religious education for Muslim children in North-Rhine-Westphalia in Germany (Josza, 2008). By the definition given above it would count still as ‘non-confessional’ religious education. On the contrary, the Hamburg model of ‘*Religionsunterricht für alle*’ would be classified as ‘confessional’ because it is organised by the Protestant Church, although it is designed to be attended by all students and to provide knowledge and to learn from a non-confessional perspective different religions (Knauth, 2008).

Josza develops a model of religious education also according to the target group. In the religious education model of the ‘confessional religious education’ he distinguishes ‘explicit confessional religious education’ from ‘general confessional religious education’. ‘Explicit confessional religious education’ is designed only for the students affiliated with that religious tradition. ‘General confessional religious education’ is designed for all students regardless of their religious affiliation. A model of ‘non-confessional religious education’ with students being separated according to their religion is termed ‘separative non-confessional religious education’. The model where students are not separated

according to their religion is called ‘general non-confessional religious education’ or simply ‘non-confessional religious education’.

There is a difficulty with the scheme. Let us imagine two classes with the exactly same syllabus, a teacher and the approach. The students in one class come from a similar religious or secular background and in another class there are two children with a different religious background. Should religious education been classified in one class as ‘general’ and in other as ‘separative’?

Although Estonian religious education definitely falls into the ‘non-confessional’ model of religious education, the appropriate ‘cluster’ for the Estonian case is missing also in Josza’s scheme. As the students are not separated in Estonia according to their religion, but according to their own or their parents’ will, it would not count as ‘separative non-confessional’ religious education in Josza’s sense. The extension of the category to include the Estonian case in either the ‘separative’ or the ‘general’ model would not do justice to either of them, as the students come from diverse religious or secular backgrounds. Moreover, Estonian religious education is not inclusive, as not all the students from a particular class are represented; some of the students who attend religious education feel sometimes quite segregated because of that (see chapter 4). My suggestion is to add a category of ‘elective non-confessional religious education’ to label the model practised in Estonia.

Wanda Alberts introduces the term ‘integrative religious education’ and insists that one of the characteristics of such a subject is its non-separative educational framework which requires the concept for dealing with diversity in the classroom:

“The term ‘integrative religious education’ is used as an analytical category referring to a particular form of religious education in which the children of a class are not separated (...) but learn together about different religions.”
(Alberts, 1, 2007)

In defining such a model she takes for granted the responsibility of the educational body and adds two distinctive characteristics about students who participate – all students – and about the subject matter – which includes various religions – without taking the perspective of any religion as a framework.

Religious education in Estonia is inconsistent in its form and aims. Although religious education in Estonia represents religious studies approach and students who study it come from diverse religious and secular backgrounds, it cannot be classified as integrative as Alberts describes it. Such a misfit could be one of the reasons why Kodelja and Bassler classified religious education in Estonia as an optional confessional religious education (Kodelja&Bassler, 2004, 17) The separation is not done as in ‘confessional religious education’ according to religious affiliation of a child, but the subject is still separative, as not all the children attend it and they are separated according to their motivation to attend an additional lesson. There are a few schools in Estonia, which practise

integrative religious education in the way Alberts describes it and this is done illegally, as the law stipulates that the subject must be optional.

Thus there is no simple contrast between 'confessional' and 'non-confessional' religious education. As presented in the discussion above, the distinction about confessional and non-confessional religious education could be made on the basis of system, aims, content and of what actually happens in religious education from the students' perspective. The system can be confessional, as in most parts of Germany but the aims not so, as in Hamburg. The aims might be non-confessional but the content confined to one religion. There are several forms of confessional religious education, from conservative religious education with strict focus on a single religion and (hidden or more explicit) syllabus to bring children nearer to one religion to very liberal forms of confessional religious education with open and child-centred aims and striving for non-discrimination and sympathetic teaching about other religions. Similarly some forms of non-confessional religious education tend to reduce religion to a cultural or historical phenomenon, whereas others see religious education as providing a safe space for respectful dialogue between religious and non-religious points of view. The students, who attend religious education, be it confessional or non-confessional, can belong to one religion, one denomination or philosophy or be of different religious and non-religious backgrounds. In the non-confessional framework of aims, participants might find that their own understanding of religion has grown and their faith is deepened. The aims might be confessional but the child might be turned off religion in the process.

Religious education in Estonia is non-confessional by its system, aims and contents; also according to participants it should be called non-confessional. Its 'compulsory' optional status does not correspond to the nature of the subject but shows more prejudices and incompatibility with reality and the needs of schools. Some upper secondary level schools have decided that religious studies are an important part of education and have a mandatory course on world religions under different names. Such a situation does not permit regulation of or supervision of its contents. This shows a rather ambivalent position and cognitive resonance of the legislation and practical solutions. The changes made in syllabi for religious education have done little to improve knowledge and skills for peaceful co-existence because the subject of religious education has a marginal position in Estonian education.

3. QUALITATIVE STUDY WITH STUDENTS

So far I have covered the topics that give background information for empirical studies: methodology and methods used for the research, contextual and historical factors influencing religious education in Estonia. I have given the rationale for my methodology in paragraph 1.3.1. The mixed methods approach used for empirical studies gave me the opportunity to fine-tune the methods of data collection. Also reasons for using written interviews for a qualitative study about young people views are presented in 1.3.2. If the emphasis in Chapter 1 was on **why** I used certain methods, then here I focus on describing **how** I used them, and describe the questionnaire, more technical details of the empirical methods and characteristics of the sample of my study. This chapter is based on two articles written about the qualitative study done in the framework of REDCo: *Meeting Diversity – Students’ Perspectives in Estonia* (Schihaletjev, 2008b) and *Kohtumine endast erinevaga – õpilaste arusaam* [Meeting difference – students’ perspectives] (Schihaletjev, 2008a).

3.1. Key information of an empirical study

3.1.1. Questionnaire

My main research question was about the hindrances and potential for developing tolerance towards religious diversity in the context of school. To answer this central question it was necessary to understand the positions of young people. I first investigated students’ own attitudes towards and their expectations and experiences of religion and religious diversity by the means of a qualitative research study. Its main aim was to gain a clearer insight into the role of religion in the lives and schooling of young people. I was interested in vocabulary used and attitudes held by young people when they speak about religion, the role students themselves give to religion in their personal life and in human relations in general, where they meet religious diversity and how they value it. I also paid attention to the question of religious education at school and what expectations they have of the subject.

Partly structured oral interviews with students worked as a pilot phase for the development of the written questionnaire. As described in 1.3.2 written questionnaires were adapted to the language used by young people after oral interviews. A final questionnaire consisting of eight open questions was standardised for all eight countries to make the results comparable. The questions addressed the domains of the individual, societal and educational significance of religion and were accordingly grouped under three themes: personal relevance of religion; religion in society and relations; and religion at school (Appendix 1–2).

The first block of questions dealt with religion at the personal level. Question one asked about students’ associations with the terms ‘religion’ and ‘God’.

I tried to establish importance of and attitudes towards religion in their personal lives and wanted to distinguish the associations students have with these words. Question two asked about the sources of information through which they learned about religion and what kind of information they get through these sources.

The second block of questions focused on the social dimension of religion and on questions of dialogue and conflict. Question three was interested whether young people talk about religion, what they value in such talks and on which occasions they happen. If they do not speak about religion, what are the reasons for this? Question four asked about the experiences students have of religion, both problematic and positive ones, things they value and see as important. Do they see a different worldview as frightening or interesting? Question five asked about reasons whether or not people of different religious backgrounds can live peacefully together and why.

The last block of questions dealt with religion at school. Question six asked students to imagine that they could decide on policies at school and asked if they would allow religion to appear at school and why. Question seven was interested in topics which students would like to study about religion at school. The final questions enquired if the teachers could be religious and how the studies about religion should be organised.

The questionnaire was filled by 73 students from three schools. Next I will give information about selected schools and the rationale for choosing these.

3.1.2. Sample and the procedure

As was described in section 2.1.1, Estonia is comprised of two bigger national groups. The religious distribution as well as socio-economic status of people from different parts of Estonia is uneven. To get a variety of opinions I decided to include a school from a rural area and others from towns. The schools in Estonia have adopted very different forms of religious education, as described in section 2.1.2. The qualitative study was carried out in three schools which differ in their geographical, demographical, linguistic⁸, religious background and also in the organisation of religious education. Only municipal schools, run by local authorities, were chosen. For anonymity reasons capital letters A, B, C are used for schools in this chapter.

School A is a rural school in Southern Estonia, dating back to the 17th century. It is situated in a homogeneously Estonian-speaking area. A Lutheran church plays a remarkable role in the life of local community. The building of the new schoolhouse, that meets the requirements of a basic school, was largely organised and initiated by a local pastor in the 1990s. Due to this initiative and

⁸ There were 470 Estonian-medium schools, 118 Russian-medium municipal schools in the year of the study (data according to EHIS, available at: <https://eh-jas.hm.ee/avalik/oas/Otsing.uix> accessed 10.06.2006).

good relations with the pastor, religious education has been part of the curriculum for 13 years already. Religious education aims at introducing basic bible stories, teaching an understanding of Lutheran cultural background and, in the 8th grade, teaching about different confessions of Christianity and world religions represented in Estonia. Although it is an optional subject, almost all students take it from grade 1 to 8. The students of grade 9 do not have religious education during the final year of their studies but they have studied it before.

The respondents were from grades 8 (10 students) and 9 (15 students); all the students have had religious education experience during their studies at School A. The questionnaire was answered by students on November 20, 2006. The questionnaire was available on the internet (<http://www.eformular.com/olgasch/redco.html>). Students were offered a possibility to fill it in on paper, if it was more convenient, but nobody chose this option. Students from the 9th grade gave the longest and most elaborated answers in comparison to all other groups. It is worth mentioning that at the beginning of November respondents had visited Muslims, a Jewish community and school, and a Catholic monastery in Tallinn. Many of their answers were influenced by that experience.

School B is a Russian-medium school situated in a predominantly Russian-speaking industrial town in Northern Estonia. The school has a unique history of sharing the same building with a religious orthodox school for several years. Most of the students in the orthodox school were from religious families; some children had been accepted from ordinary schools, where they were not succeeding (having learning or behaviour problems). Religious education took the form of confessional studies, including basic Orthodox teachings and participation in the liturgy. The school has now been closed for economic reasons; the students continued their studies at School 2, where religious education is not taught.

All 20 respondents were from grade 9, a few of them used to be students in the Orthodox school for several years, but most of them had no previous personal experience with religious education. The students answered the questions on December 6, 2006 during their final lesson. The answers were rather short in most cases with some exceptions that were personal and exhaustive.

School C is a relatively new school, dating back to 1991. It is located in a suburb of a Western Estonian town. The students mainly belong to working and middle class families. As it was established during the period of religious revival, religious education was introduced into the new school. The first headmaster appointed a teacher of religious education and set up a compulsory course of religious education in the 10th grade dealing with world religions. Although the school has no connection with any church, the teachers of religious education have been Baptists, but the content of the religious education has been inter-religious.

The respondents from the 9th grade (17 students) had never studied religious education; grade 10 (11 students) had studied religious education for almost three months at the time the questionnaire was administered. The questionnaire was delivered on November 24, 2006. Here the answers differed greatly,

especially regarding attitudes towards religious education, according to the grades the students were in.

I give students' answers using a code, which includes an identifier of gender, worldview and experience of religious education. The questionnaires are decoded in the text below according to the code key introduced in Table 2. For example 'f-nr-02-A+' labels a girl from the School A, grade 8 with no religious affiliation, who studies religious education. As it is impossible to know if a student took part in religious school in School B, the question mark is used.

Table 2. Codes for quotations

| Gender | Worldview | Number – school&grade | School&Religious education |
|----------------------|---------------------------------|----------------------------------|---|
| f/m | at/ch/pr/nr/or/ur | 01–73 | A+/B?/C-/C+ |
| f= female m= male | at= atheist | nr 01–10 = School A, grade 8 | A+ = School A, have studied RE for 8 years |
| | ch= not specified Christian | nr 11–25 = School A, grade 9 | B?= School B, mostly no RE or in some cases Orthodox RE |
| | pr= protestant, Lutheran | nr 26–45 = School B, grade 9 | C- = School C, grade 9, no RE |
| | nr= no religious affiliation | nr 46–62 = School C, grade 9 | C+ = School C, grade 10, have studied RE for 3 months |
| | or= Orthodox | nr 63–73 = School C, grade 10 | |
| | ur= undefined religion, destiny | | |

The profile of the sample by gender and immigration background is similar to that of the whole population. There were 39 boys and 34 girls in the sample. The mother tongue profile is also similar to that of the overall population. Students with immigration background are all from School B, most of them (17 from 20) have roots outside Estonia (with one or more parents born outside Estonia). 6 respondents (8%) do not have Estonian citizenship, only 2 (3%) are born elsewhere themselves.

The specified worldview corresponds for the most part to the data of the Census from year 2000 (Table 3). Worldview was difficult to define for Estonian students – 42 out of 73 could not define their worldview. As according to the poll of 2000 the younger generation in Estonia relates to religion less than the older generation does, the worldview of 15–19 years old are presented in the table. It is worthwhile pointing out that Russian-speaking students were more eager to identify with a specific tradition – 11 out of 20 students regarded themselves as Orthodox. The higher percentage identifying with the Orthodox tradition compared with the rest of the age group could be due to the peculiarities of the school with its former connections to the Orthodox Church and also to the higher percentage of Orthodox in the towns (Hansen, 2002, 121).

Table 3. The structure of sample and of the population: worldview

| Religion | Sample age 14–17 N 73 | % | | Total in Estonia age 15–19 N 103 772 | % |
|---------------------|--------------------------------------|----------|-------------------|---|----------|
| Atheist | 6 | 8 | | 5 978 | 6 |
| Christian | 5 | 7 | | 1 742 | 2 |
| Lutheran | 2 | 3 | | 5 278 | 5 |
| Orthodox | 11 | 15 | | 8 756 | 8 |
| Religion | 6 | 8 | | 223 | 0,2 |
| Destiny | 1 | 1 | | | |
| Nothing concrete | 42 | 58 | No affiliation | 37 505 | 36 |
| | | | Not defined | 44 291 | 43 |

Source: Statistics Estonia, <http://pub.stat.ee> (accessed 10.06.2007)

3.1.3. Quantity and quality of data

Before conducting the study permission by parents and students was asked for. All the students in selected schools and classes were asked to answer the questionnaire. Later the answers of those, who were outside the age group (17 years old), were dropped. In School C, grade 10, part of the class filled in the form while others were busy with the lesson. In School A, in grade 8, a teacher was present at the beginning of interview, but left after ten minutes. In School B the teacher was always at hand, but stayed far enough away not to see the answers given. In other classes no teacher was in attendance at any time during the interview. In all classes throughout the writing time I was present to answer possible questions from the students as they filled in the questionnaires. The length of the answers was rather short and depended partly on the school. In School B the average length was 119 words, in School A 174 and in School C 126 words. The longest answers in the School A group could be the result of the use of computers. No answers were given for six questions from School B and six questions from School C. Sometimes one-word answers were given for the questions that demanded longer answers: 14 questions in School B, five in School A and two in School C. The most difficult (not answered or answered just “*Do not have*”) was the 4th question regarding personal experiences of religion.

3.2. Presentation of results

3.2.1. Personal views on religion

3.2.1.1. Associations with words 'religion' and 'God'

The main distinction for answers to the questions about associations with the words 'religion' and 'God', was between words related to church and tradition on the one hand and non specific, often rather critical expressions on the other. More Christian-coloured words were used for 'God' than for 'religion'.

Even if the available data do not permit quantification, certain patterns of answers caught attention. Most of the terms related to a Christian background, especially when describing God. They were used both by the students from a Christian denomination and by students without any specific worldview. Russian speaking students listed more words and the words were often church-related. Two respondents could not find any meanings for the words given. Estonians found fewer words, mainly general words (e.g. 'belief'). Only the Estonians named world religions and religious education.

Students without any specific worldview used fewer words and their vocabulary was mostly distant and more general in nature: belief (it could be just a word or a longer expression, e.g. "*belief in something or somebody*"), or, religious convictions, ideology, traditions, customs, rituals, society, some world religions were also mentioned (Judaism, Buddhism, Islam). The distant attitude was expressed by relating religion and God only to the past, e.g. referring to "*world history*", or to other people.

"By God we mean that personality who is in heaven and who is regarded as creator of all but I personally can't say if god has created universe or not." (m-nr-13-A+)

An attitude of distance was also expressed describing religion as "*fabricated*" by man, being nonsense, e.g. "*[God is] a nonexistent ideal who is worshipped*" (m-nr-55-C-), or mentioning other negative connotations of religion: "*Religions and all the bad things that have been done in the name of religion*" (m-nr-50-C-).

The students who regarded themselves as Lutherans, Orthodoxes or other Christians used more personal and Christianity-related words in their associations. The personal and Christian-coloured words were ecclesiastical and religious artefacts (mentioned mostly by Russian-speaking respondents): icon, cross, Christ, church, bible, blessed water; activities as baptizing, pilgrimage, and making the sign of the cross; there were also such concepts as sin, angels, paradise, creed, Ten Commandments, forgiveness. Admiring epithets and properties were ascribed to God: creator, almighty, helping, benevolent, understanding, the most important, most honourable, infallible, caring, source of faith, etc. Personal attitudes were shown by using adjectives or words for religion such as: aspiration towards pure and right, spiritual, hope, truth and goodness, holy, love and help. Also the statement of personal belief and attach-

ment were represented here, such as “[*Religion associates with*] the religion that I confess” (f-nr-23-A+). Usage of a personal pronoun (I, we, our, my) instead of indirect speech showed there was also a certain amount of personal commitment.

“[*God is*] somebody who is immortal and rules us from above.” (m-ur-73-C+)

Some students asked for help in answering the question, because they did not understand the meaning of the word ‘religion’. The confusion mirrored in the frequent short answers of students without any religious affiliation and without experience of religious education.

I can conclude that even if the majority of the students do not regard themselves as Christians the words used for religion and God are mostly derived from Christian tradition. The students who think of themselves as Christians use more Christian and personal words and expressions, while others may have troubles in understanding the words and use more distant and general words and indirect speech.

3.2.1.2. Importance of religion

When they were asked about its importance students accorded religion remarkably low significance. Only nine respondents said that religion has an important place in their lives, some stressed how small its importance was in their life. One third of respondents declared that there was no place in their lives for religion at all, but strictly negative attitudes towards religion were not typical.

Nevertheless, short answers to that question, e.g. “*religion is important*” or “*not important*”, appeared to be very ambiguous. Not all the students gave further explanations of their attitudes. It was difficult to assess the importance of religion, especially when given just a short evaluation, e.g. the answer “*It is not very important*” could mean ‘not at all important’ or ‘quite important’. For example a girl who stated that religion has little importance in her life, reported all the activities she did, including teaching smaller children in Sunday school.

“*Religion is **a little bit** important for me because I go sometimes to church with mother, we have religious education at school, I go to bible group and teach small children in Sunday school. And I rarely read the bible as it happens.*” (My emphasis) (f-pr-07-A+)

No importance for religion. One third of the students expressed clearly that religion is not important for them at all, they don’t believe, are not interested, don’t regard it as something necessary for them or they are indifferent towards religion. The reason for the declared low importance could be that the students often regard religion as confessing some specific religion or belonging to some religious community only.

“Religion doesn’t mean for me personally anything as I don’t belong to any religion.” (f-nr-08-A+)

As was mentioned above, some students had troubles in understanding the word; others had no experiences with religion at all or they confessed that they have little knowledge about it. Few answers expressed not only little relevance for religion, but even very negative attitudes towards believers.

“I am an atheist and don’t believe in God. I think that a person believing in God is stupid and naive. Religion – it is just snatching money from people.” (m-at-26-B?)

The importance of religion among the respondents was in accordance with their specified worldview – Christians regarded it as more important and students without any worldview as less important. The importance of religion was introduced by three main fields: the importance of religion in coping with life, the importance in orientation to tradition, and the search for truth (with or without faith in God).

The importance of religion in coping with life. Religion was viewed as important even by some students who did not regard themselves as committed to some religion. Religion, more specifically, knowledge about different religions was seen as an important factor in understanding different opinions and nurturing their tolerance even if their own disbelief was mentioned. This factor was mentioned only by students who have studied religious education.

“Religion is important to know how people from different countries act in a situation and what is holy for them. By knowing religion I get to know how to act with other nations, [and how to behave in order] not to offend them.” (f-nr-14-A+)

On a more personal level, students presumed that religion helps them to cope with difficulties and has special importance in critical times. Also it was seen as a tool to unite society and counter negative human characteristics. Even a boy, who described himself as an atheist, confessed that he sought help from religion in difficulties.

“Religion is not very important to me but sometimes I must seek for help from there as well.” (m-at-69-C+)

In some cases answers mirrored personal and almost intimate confession of faith as was stated by an Orthodox girl.

“For me God is very important! And I like my religion; I believe in God and he helps me.” (f-or-34-B?)

The importance of religion in orientation to tradition. Only a few students related their religion directly to tradition, mostly they were representatives of

the Orthodox tradition. They stated the religious traditions they followed, as well as their own baptism. Orientation to a tradition could be explained in more general terms – in valuing tradition “*what comes from ancient times*” or ceremonies belonging to some concrete religious tradition.

“If someone dies he could be buried religiously, a gravestone would be erected according to the religion.” (m-or-35-B?)

The importance of religion in the search for truth was the most often mentioned explanation among all the reasons. Quest for truth was used as an argument to consider at both ends of the spectrum – the low or high importance of religion in one’s personal life. The students, who tried to give grounds for the low or no importance of religion for them, argued mostly that they did not believe or they were not able to believe in God. Such forms of reasoning could be seen as a search for the truth. On the other hand importance of religion was seen as the need to believe in something or as a means to assess the truth.

“For me the truth is important in the world and if it is accessible by religion then it is very important.” (f-ur-67-C+)

Answers to the question about the importance of religion supported greatly the surmises of the previous chapter – religion is recognized as not a very important factor in the lives of young people. At the same time, religion by its function is seen primarily as a personal choice or matter, not a societal force. Students’ account for the importance or meaninglessness of religion are given mostly in personal terms of truth claims and means to cope with difficulties of life, and not in terms of belonging to a group or tradition.

3.2.1.3. Sources of knowledge

From the answers the main sources of information can be seen as belief-nurturing on the one hand and non-confessional on the other. Belief-nurturing, namely Christian sources are connected to the family (in some cases including relatives outside the immediate family circle), and places of worship, Sunday school, and the bible. All the other sources (school, media, friends, literature, newspapers, TV, travelling) can be regarded as non-confessional and mostly giving information about different world religions. For students with a Christian worldview the main source of information was family and church, while school and other sources are important for children without Christian background. The clear difference occurred between Russian-speaking and Estonian-speaking students, the former having primarily belief-nurturing and the latter having non confessional sources, especially if they have had experience with religious education.

The most frequent context for encounter with religion was school, especially for Estonians. The second in importance was family, especially for Russian-speaking respondents. Also media was important, church or other places of worship were named by some respondents. Friends were mentioned rarely this corresponding to answers for the third question. Literature, the bible and travelling were also mentioned in answers.

An interesting division was noticed between Estonian and Russian-speaking students: almost all Russian-speaking students named family and relatives; friends were mentioned twice, media, church and school just once. At the same time only exceptional Estonian-speaking students mentioned family as a source of information, while school was important for the majority of Estonian-speaking students. It could be that the school's importance as a source was partly due to the fact that religious education is taught in those Estonian-speaking schools where the survey was conducted? In an Estonian class, where religious education is not taught, only half the students mentioned school as their source, in other classes the same answer was given by almost all. For nearly half of the Estonian-speaking students school was the only source of information about religion. In conclusion, school has enormous importance for Estonian students as a source of information about religion, a role played by family for Russian-speaking students.

If to look at the answers concerning the content of the information, it is remarkable that for the most part no specific experiences were mentioned. One third of students answered in very general terms: 'many things', 'nothing' or 'can't remember'. The answers of others were also general and too short to make any elaborate conclusions on the basis of them. Students mentioned things they have got to know. There was information about Christianity and information about different world religions and general topics related to religion.

The Christian-oriented group of answers contains information about God (that He can help or He exists), about church, bible stories, pilgrimages, baptizing, Christmas were grouped under Christian content of information. The second group contained other information about history, different world religions and customs, about different gods, why religions are needed, religious education, religious violence, and broadening one's mind.

Mostly the content reflected the source of information – from belief-nurturing sources students received Christian-related information, while from other sources more general topics and world religions were mentioned. As mentioned above, Russian-speaking students identified family, particularly grandmothers, fathers or mothers, as their primary source of information. The information they received introduced them to their faith tradition.

"My father told me who is God. And he gave me to read bible, I read bible and got to know God who is." (m-or-42-B?)

"My mother told bible stories about Jesus and we had lot of bibles at home already when I was a small child." (m-or-28-B?)

Even if the source of information and the content was ‘belief-nurturing’, the information was not always integrated into respondents’ worldviews. They might not agree with an inherited tradition or beliefs.

“Before I thought that God indeed exists but now I don’t think so, I am sure he doesn’t exist. If he existed he would not have taken away from me three dear people in three years when I was still three years old.” (f-nr-37-B?)

The ‘non-confessional’ sources of information were especially important for getting information about other religions and general topics. For Estonians, who have had no religious education, information about religion was associated mainly with history, probably having no place in contemporary times.

*“Mainly in history, which countries and during what time religions **had** existed.” (My emphasis) (m-nr-49-C-)*

The students with religious education experience and school as the primary source of information named mainly world religions and different religious customs; also they mentioned that it has broadened their understanding of people and the world.

“That beside Christianity there are many other religions and customs.” (m-at-69-C+)

The information from other sources besides family and school was source-specific. The information from the media is not remembered specifically, only negative effects of religion, such as wars and extremists, were mentioned.

“Media reflects every day how somebody explodes himself somewhere far away, how the people from some religion are killed.” (m-nr-13-A+)

The information acquired from a church related to the traditions and teaching of that particular church, e.g. who is Jesus or God, what is celebrated during Christmas, what is baptism. The most integrated and personal knowledge is expressed when telling about information introduced by the family.

“It was said to me that God sees everything and punishes us for bad deeds. But the most important thing was that God exists at all.” (m-ch-30-B?)

“My granny is a believer and she has taken me with her when I was a little. I was so young and I don’t remember anything special, but I know that it was sung and I played with dolls.” (f-nr-56-C-)

The information students get from different sources are greatly source-specific. Homes provide students with information about the religious views and traditions of the family, while school provides more general information. The ability to be tolerant and have insider views on other religions different from one’s own was mentioned only by students who had religious education on a regular basis.

3.2.1.4. Summary

A current analysis shows that understanding of the meaning of the word 'religion' by Estonian students is mostly abstract and impersonal. Many students were puzzled by the meaning of the word 'religion' and their answers reflected their distance from the concept as well. More than this – it proved difficult for Estonian students to define their religious affiliation. This was reflected in many answers. Russian-speaking students are more open about their personal attitudes and they also demonstrated their familiarity with the religious tradition they belong to, though some confusion about religion and its meaning can be observed here too. For example, an atheist looks to religion for help in difficult times or the person without any religious affiliation refers to "*my own religion*". Such answers show that the meaning of, and the attitudes towards religion are fluid, they are in the process of formation and not fixed for students.

Gender played no significant role in answers to either general questions or to those regarding personal views on religion. Some minor differences arose when students identified their religious affiliation – girls were more likely than boys to declare themselves to be without any particular worldview. The declared importance of religion was the same for girls as for boys.

The word 'religion' had associations with different religions, especially for Estonian-speaking respondents, while 'God' had association mostly with Christianity, even for the students without any religious affiliation. At the same time, the personal importance of religion was said to be low. Answers given by students show that they try to show the role of religion in their personal lives as little as possible. Being religious is not 'cool' and does not belong to the codes of youth culture. I can conclude that even if the majority of students do not regard themselves as believers, the words used to describe religion and God are related mostly to Christianity. The students, who relate themselves to a Christian tradition in speaking about religion and God, use more Christian terminology, personal words and statements, while others use more distant and general vocabulary and syntax.

Two main sources for religious information were named by students: school and family. For Russian-speaking students, family was the most important source of information and that information was mostly related to Christianity. Very few Estonian-speaking students have religious backgrounds or can get information about world religions at home; the primary source of information for them was school, introducing knowledge about different religions. If the students had no religious education experience and no religious background at home, their information was limited to history and examples of the negative influence of religions. If they had religious education experience, the picture was more differentiated, positive as well negative examples were used.

It is important to highlight the school's role as a source of information on religious issues for the children with non-Christian backgrounds. The majority of students have the school as the main, and many of them as the only, source of information about religion. For students with a religious background the school

also plays a very important role, filling a gap of knowledge about different religions. The role of the school in this cannot be sporadic and should not be underestimated. In order to get balanced information including other world-views beside one's own it seems to be important to have religious education at school, although as demonstrated later, students without any experience of religious education do not agree with it.

3.2.2. The social dimension of religion

3.2.2.1. Religion as a topic of conversation with peers

As presented above, religion was not valued as an important issue in general. This is mirrored in answers to the question concerning religion as a topic of conversation with friends. Less than a quarter of respondents answered that they speak with friends on religious topics at least sometimes. In general, the attitude could be described by following quote.

"Sometimes yes, sometimes not, it depends on the topic. But mostly not." (m-or-42-B?)

The reasons for not speaking. There were four main reasons given for not speaking about religion with one's friends – not interested; not believing; having too little knowledge about it; religion being a too personal topic to discuss openly.

The most frequently mentioned reason was disinterest. Some students expressed their astonishment that religion could be a topic to speak about with friends – they declared that they had not come across it or saw no reason to talk about it. Others stated that they have other topics to speak about or that talking about religion is boring for them or it is not popular among their friends.

"As it is not important for us. Every person has arranged his own priorities and religion is one of the last ones for me." (m-nr-50-C-)

"We have more clever things to do." (m-nr-01-A+)

The second group of reasons was related to either their own or their friends' lack of belief or just feeling they did not want to talk on these issues. Unfortunately several students did not explain the reasons not to speak, if the main reason was similar to 'not interested' or if there was anything to do with a feeling of shame or wish to avoid quarrels.

"No. Because my friends don't believe in God and we have other topics [to talk about]." (f-nr-40-B?)

"It seems silly to speak about it aloud, in public." (f-or-33-B?)

They usually talk about more casual issues and topics connected to everyday life. Some mentioned that they did not have knowledge, or were not able to speak about it. Some students declared that religion was too complicated or a philosophical subject.

“We don’t speak because it is about serious things, but on these topics we speak rarely.” (m-or-45-B?)

“I don’t know, maybe it is a rather difficult topic and there is no one to speak with about it or just afraid. I don’t know.” (f-ch-03-A+)

The last of the reasons, used mainly by the Russian-speaking sample, was seeing religious topics as being too sensitive and personal a matter to discuss with friends. The students confessed that neither they nor their friends were the kind of people who could be trusted in speaking about intimate things. For some students with religious background the topic was seen as too personal a matter. Some were rather restricted and said that they were ashamed to speak about religion aloud in public. Others were afraid of quarrels that can arise because of disagreements on religious topics.

“We don’t have mutual understanding.” (m-ch-31-B?)

The reasons to speak. No specific occasions were identified for speaking about religion, the topic arose occasionally; one could be *“in such a mood”* or could hear something fascinating and out of the ordinary.

“These topics come when we are hanging around, if there is a corresponding mood.” (m-or-27-B?)

“We speak if it comes up or if we have heard something new and interesting.” (f-at-65-C+)

Those who speak about religion rarely named concrete topics of discussion. The topic spoken about could be looking for an answer to an existential question, thinking about death and afterlife, sharing own doubts with friends.

“There has been occasions when doubts arise in his existence, are we right?” (m-ch-44-B?)

“If it is spoken that there is no God, then questions arise, or when it is spoken that they don’t believe in God.” (f-or-34-B?)

The impetus for discussion could also be meeting a view different from one’s own regarding understanding of the world, different opinions, traditions and customs. Some had tried to understand why religion is needed or sympathise with a different worldview in everyday life, or after a certain topic discussed in religious education. Only Muslims were mentioned occasionally more concretely, mostly students argued in general terms.

“We have talked but seldom. We have discussed why they have such customs and why they act so and why we are so different...” (f-nr-19-A+)

For some students religion is a topic only while telling jokes about religions or religious people. Religious violence as presented in the media was mentioned as one reason to speak about religion.

“If we accidentally do speak, then maybe about again cruel acts carries out.” (m-nr-51-C-)

It is very difficult to say what the factors could be for speaking or not speaking about religion. While looking at the answers of students with religious backgrounds or without in general terms (speak – do not speak), it seems this does not have much of an effect on the results. If to compare the topicality of religion to the importance of religion, it is mostly those who do not recognise religion as an important issue for them or see religion mainly as part of a tradition, do not talk about religion. The more religion is connected with truth claims and coping with life, the more a student talks about it with friends. The other factor could be the age of respondents. Only one 14 year-old respondent said that he spoke with friends about religion, while half of the 15 year-olds have religion as a topic to speak about among students who have studied religious education for many years.

The differences in answers come up again if to look at reasons given for not speaking about religion. Students with religious backgrounds referred to religion as too personal a matter and to the unbelief of their friends, while the dominant group with no religious affiliation did not use these categories. On the other hand, the student with no religious affiliation still speaks about religious topics and tries to understand diversity particularly if he or she attends religious education. But not all the students who attended religious education reported that they spoke about religion in their everyday life.

3.2.2.2. Experiences of religion

For many of the students it was not an easy task to name some experiences of religion. Almost one third of the students said they did not have any experiences of religion; some did not answer the question at all or gave too general answers, stating only that experiences were positive or negative, giving no hint at all of some abstract or more concrete examples. There were an equal number of good and bad experiences mentioned; only a few students offered both a negative and a positive example. Some answers and examples were neutral in their nature or it was difficult to decide if the respondent regarded it as negative or positive experience.

Experiences with religious people, representing a different worldview from one’s own. Most of the examples given were about meeting a religious

person. Students pointed out that they have noticed the different behaviours or customs of some people, for example not celebrating birthdays; diversity was noticed in baptism, wedding or funeral ceremonies, also history studies about Egypt and its ancient religion were mentioned.

An experience of religion was regarded as negative mostly when meeting a religion or worldview different from one's own and it was usually connected with proselytising. Believers are regarded as boring and sometimes even frightening. If some special group is mentioned, then it is the Jehovah's Witnesses.

"Some are going from apartment to apartment and sound off about their faith, it makes me crazy (Jehovah's)." (m-ch-30-B?)

"People who have different religion speak about totally other things that don't interest me. That is why it is uncomfortable to be with them. A good experience is when someone says something interesting about his religion." (f-nr-02-A+)

The difference in lifestyle and also in understanding life can be frightening. The lifestyle of religious people is seen as negative: explosions caused by Muslims, an unpleasant neighbour, boring lives were mentioned.

"These people are somehow so different and they must follow the things they have in religion and they can't live their own lives." (m-nr-21-A+)

From history the fact about Nazis killing Jews was mentioned as a negative example. Some students think that religion is a ridiculous "*product of the human brain*", it is only for weak, even mentally disordered people.

"It seems to me that people come to a religion to benefit and because of lack of moral support, so I think that they are morally weak people." (f-nr-41-B?)

Encountering difference is sometimes seen as a positive, enriching and interesting experience. In most cases it is seen by the students who have studied religious education as an exciting and challenging event. They see religion as providing a possibility for practising tolerance. Many students from School A referred to an excursion and meeting different representatives of diverse faiths as "*cool*" and interesting. Also students with religious education experience from another school named interesting experiences while travelling or living abroad; or visiting a beautiful church.

"My experiences have been very good, I was living in Canada, where I got to know Muslims and Hindus and learned a lot of new things." (f-at-65-C+)

Experiences with one's own religion were mentioned by some Lutherans and mostly by Orthodox respondents, whose answers revealed personal stories, attachment or pain felt in connection with religion. Experiences with their own religion were predominantly seen as positive, only a bad dream and funerals

were mentioned as negative examples. Good experiences of religion were associated with meeting a kind and helpful person, living a pure life (usually a church-related person), respecting or lending a hand to other people.

“People I see in a church are very kind and spiritually mature. They always help, give advice.” (f-or-33-B?)

Personal religious experiences were brought out as positive examples: a baptism, answered prayer, participation in a service. Negative examples in the field of personal experiences were an unanswered prayer, funerals, a bad dream.

“Once I saw a dream about God. I don’t tell it to anybody. The dream was rather terrifying and made me want to cry. I have never communicated with religious people but I believe in God. In our apartment there is a pouf with icons and sometimes if I feel really bad I share my problems with it and I feel that they disappear.” (m-or-28-B?)

Some answers reflected the fact that they did not know if their friends were religious or not and this was interpreted as a positive example. Particularly interesting is that in the context of that question, when tolerance is not asked about directly, not having experience with any religion is seen as positive, not being religious is described as a precondition to having good relations.

“We don’t particularly have people with a certain religion. We all get on well.” (m-nr-54-C-)

Taking into account that some students did not answer the question and many claimed not to have any experience of religion, positive experiences of contact with religion related to family – there were less unanswered questions in School B, where children had a more religious background. In the comparison between three Estonian-speaking groups of students (with eight years, a few months and no experience of religious education respectively) it emerged that the more they had had religious education the more they found positive examples besides negative ones. Russian-speaking respondents without religious background predominantly stressed the negative impact of religion, as did Estonian-speaking students without religious background or religious education experience.

From the students’ answers they appear rarely to meet or acknowledge religion in their everyday life. Meeting a different worldview from one’s own is largely seen as an unpleasant, boring or frightening experience. While religious self-identification helps students to see the positive influence of their own religion, the chance to study religious education enables them to recognise religion in everyday life and see meeting difference as a positive or enriching experience.

3.2.2.3. Religious pluralism

Although their experiences of religion were neither the best nor the most common occurrence among students, most of them did not see religion as a reason to separate people. Students' views on the possibility for peaceful co-existence of different religions were not uniform, but most agreed that it was possible where there was mutual respect: a half of students thought it was possible, a quarter that it was impossible, almost a quarter saw both possibilities and some could not say.

The arguments put forward for the impossibility of peaceful co-existence, if they existed at all, were short and general. Many times it was stated that it is not possible, without any further explanation. The sceptical arguments could be subdivided into two main types. The first group of reasons covered potential for wars and abiding quarrels at home, the second mentioned the issue of people imposing their views upon others.

In their answers it appeared that the respondents did not like conflicts or did not want religion to be a source of disagreements. The main reason brought forward as to why it is impossible to live peacefully together, was the quarrelling and constant arguing about religion that might result.

“I know my acquaintances, which have different religions and a husband says to his wife to go to his church but she doesn't want to and says that she goes to her church and they have constant quarrels, arguing and scandals.” (f-or-34.b?)

Probably in these cases co-existence was understood in terms of family life, not so much in terms of society. Occasionally it was evident but for the most part it was not possible to distinguish if they were speaking in terms of family or society. In addition to general remarks about constant arguing and the uncomfortable atmosphere, some personal examples were introduced about relatives, friends or themselves. If the co-existence was understood at the societal level, the arguments were general statements about bad relationships or disagreements. In some cases an example from history was presented, crusades and religious wars in particular. Both, personal and historical views are present in a following quotation.

“No, because I, who almost believe, argue very much with people who believe the same and if the religions are even different, it would be a catastrophe because they would argue and even fight about whose god(s) are the right one(s). We know already about crusades from history.” (f-ur-67-C+)

The second reason was similar – palming off your worldview on a spouse. The reason for having this as an argument could be one's own experience and feeling uncomfortable, when annoyed in this way – a fact frequently mentioned in students' experiences with a religion different from their own.

One reason given for the impossibility of peaceful co-existence was exceptional: a boy without any religious affiliation mentioned religious reasons for the impossibility to live together.

“They can’t because they would be afraid of each other and would be afraid that an evil spirit comes and makes their life a hell.” (m-nr-50-C-)

Arguments for the possibility of living together varied from societal to individual ones, this time the arguments and examples tended to be more personal; concrete examples from society and students’ own experiences were used. Those who stressed the societal dimension were able to mention two different faith communities living peacefully together in their neighbourhood: Orthodox and Lutherans, Christians and Jews, Buddhists and Mormons. Respondents understood that in reality a society was very seldom totally homogeneous.

“In the town there are two churches; an orthodox and a synagogue. Some go to one and comply with their customs, others in other.” (m-or-45-B?)

At a more personal level, some students had some acquaintance with families including representatives from different religions and they knew them to be happily married nevertheless.

“Yes, because for example nowadays people making up a family often have a different creed but at the same time they have happy families and a good marriage.” (f-nr-41-B?)

For many students it was difficult to imagine that religion could be something to get passionate about or make into a problem. As religion was not important for them and they did not talk about religious topics, it was hard to believe that somebody could be bothered to create conflicts over religious matters. A common argument was that religion could not interfere with relationships because nobody cares.

“Yes they can, why should anyone bother if some representative of another belief lives next to you?” (f-nr-51-C-)

If the respondent saw **both possibilities**, saying that representatives of different religions might live together given certain preconditions, the main prerequisites for co-existence were respect for a different worldview and customs, and people possessing mutual tolerance and love. In addition good will was mentioned as an important precondition. Although, the extreme and external demonstrations of belief were not regarded as a good precondition for peaceful co-existence, they did not make generalisations about all representatives of a religion.

“Yes they can if they respect each others’ religion, but if they don’t, then I think it is not advisable. Because let us suppose that neighbours were a Muslim and a Christian. I have a feeling that Muslims don’t tolerate other believers very much because they have only one god and they don’t acknowledge other gods. And if in another believer lives in this neighbourhood, then I don’t think that anything good will come out of it. Although it could turn out to be a wrong opinion because not all Muslims are so crazy, too. So, broadly speaking, they can indeed.” (f-ch-03-A+)

If religion is seen as a secondary factor, sometimes some more important aspects are named beside religious affiliation that make it possible to live together despite differences: personal qualities, having friends from different religions, keeping religion a private matter, shared interests and activities.

“They can. Because beside a creed there is a lot of other things what can unite people. For example, I don’t believe in God but my friend does but I am not against it, we go together for training.” (m-at-26-B?)

“I think they can indeed. Why shouldn’t they? I think that representatives of different religions can get along completely well. It is more up to characters. But if you will thrust your faith unto your neighbours, then problems can arise indeed.” (m-nr-12-A+)

Comparing the answers of different groups of respondents, it would appear that regarding oneself as a person with religious affiliation or a person without any affiliation, did not make any difference in seeing the peaceful co-existence of different religions as possible or not. Still, the reasoning that religion is too marginal to cause any troubles or disagreements was mostly used by students without any particular worldview and mostly, too, students who have not had religious education. It seems that the impact of religious education is not straightforward – it does not make one think that a peaceful co-existence is the only possible outcome. Youngsters with experience of religious education saw the problem of peaceful co-existence as more complex, using more unassertive expressions *“might be possible”* and gave other preconditions beside religious ones. The students who claimed not to have any experience of religion saw the possibility of living together least of all, even less than those who declared that they had had a bad experience of religion. But to speak about relations or even a cause-effect connection between these parameters on the basis of a qualitative study would be too premature.

3.2.2.4. Summary

Religion was not very important at a personal level. Neither was it seen as very important at a group level or in the relations the students have. It seems that the secular framework discourages the expression of worldview differences. Another reason could be that students long for harmony and peaceful life and a strategy to avoid conflicts is to avoid the topic and conversations on these

issues. The students spoke slightly more frequently on religious topics if they had a religious background or they had had religious education. Students with a religious background declared more positive experiences of religion. As the negative number was the same for students with and without religious affiliation, one can suggest that religiousness did not make them blind to negative aspects of religion. Students without religious affiliation declared less experience of religion but the more students have learned about religions, even without any personal religious background, the more they seem to have an eye for positive examples and an inclination to speak about them.

If the importance of religion did not depend on gender, girls did name more positive experiences of religion and less negative ones. Also, religion was more often a topic of conversation for girls than for boys. But the differences were insignificant; no generalisations could be made at this point. Boys almost always understood the question of living together on a societal level, while girls justified their positions with examples from the lives of some families, where representatives of different religions live together peacefully or where there is tension and altercation. Girls from School B especially responded in this way.

For the most part religion was seen as neither a factor of conflict, as it is not important, nor an opportunity for dialogue. Instead it is seen as something boring or annoying but not as an apple of discord. In speaking about the possibility of peaceful co-existence students usually did not use personal examples but remained reserved and impersonal. Religious background did not have much effect on their attitudes toward peaceful co-existence, but did make reasons more personal, while experience of religious education made their way of thinking more complex and multi-faceted.

Probably due to the higher religiousness of the Russian-speaking population they had more experiences of religion. Also they were slightly more sceptical about possibilities of living together with a person of a different religion.

3.2.3. Education about religion in school

3.2.3.1. General attitude towards religious education in school

When reading the answers of students regarding religion in education one must keep in mind sharp discussions against religious education going on in Estonian media during recent years, but not in Russian media. Mostly the attitudes towards religion at school are shrunk to the question of religious education at school. The attitudes mirrored in media regarding religious education are usually not personal, as most of people in Estonia do not have any experience of religious education. In the case of REDCo project the sample has both groups represented, students without experience of religious education and also a minority group in Estonia, students with their own experience of religious education.

If asked about the possible place of religion at school students saw it only in terms of the subject religious education. In the sample, the answers are

polarised into three groups – equal numbers for those who are opposed and those who are in favour, and some who think it should be voluntary subject. Following I consider the students’ reasoning more closely.

Reasons against religious education could be grouped into three main sets: seeing religious education as a confessional subject, an overloaded timetable, and dissonance with the aims of curriculum and its scientific approach.

1. Many students without any experience of religious education or with experience of a confessional Orthodox school, regarded religious education as a confessional subject, its purpose being to teach students to believe. In the view of these students such a subject cannot have any place in school, because they could not imagine it in a secular school with children from different religious, and especially non-religious, backgrounds.

“No. Why should it be? I don’t believe in God!” (f-nr-37-B?)

“No. Because there are students with different confessions at school.” (m-or-29-B?)

Usually this confessional approach interpretation of religious education is joined with the comment that such a subject could be taught at school but it should be voluntary for the student. Students proposed, that those who want such (confessional) instruction could attend some studies organised by faith communities and special religious schools or look for other sources of information – books or internet. Religion was also seen as a private matter.

“No. Religion – it is a private matter. If you wish – study, if not – don’t. There is no need to force people.” (f-nr-40-B?)

2. In Estonia it is common knowledge that the students’ timetable is overloaded. The students know this from their own experience, so their point concerning that question is well justified. Sometimes they also stated that the subject is not really interesting for them.

“There are too many lessons and tests already at school, so an additional subject (religion) would overload students who are not interested in that topic.” (f-nr-52-C-)

3. Religion was also seen as contradictory to all the other subjects and the aims of school to promote a scientific worldview. Again, special institutions offering religious studies were named by Orthodox students. Religion does not fit into school system; even the low academic attainment of former students from a religious school is mentioned.

“No. It is just another surplus lesson and even more children from the ecclesiastical school have poor academic achievement.” (m-at-26-B?)

Although religious literacy is not explicitly regarded as contradictory to school, some students found that there are more urgent skills to be learned.

“No. Because you must teach children professions, not religion nowadays. You can study religion yourself if you want to.” (f-or-33-B?)

Reasons given for religious education are three-fold: the interest of the topic, its relevance to everyday life, and moral-religious reasons are taken into account. I will look at each of these in more detail.

1. Most of the students in favour of religious education regarded it as an interesting, even exciting topic. Some students gave hints about things they would be interested in or like to learn: basic information about different religions, bible stories and parables, discussions about books and films. Engaging with religion is regarded as something that broadens one's worldview and helps to understand the world.

“Yes, because everyone should know basic rules about different religions. So one can better understand the world.” (m-at-72-C+)

“Yes, I have a feeling that religion is exciting. There are many interesting stories in bible what make you think. I love parables. I think that more such films as “Code of da Vinci” must be produced.” (m-or-28-B?)

2. One of the students came up after filling in the questionnaire and asked for advice on how he should behave in a Muslim country. He was going to a Muslim country soon with a sports team and felt uninformed. Some answers mirrored the same concern – religious education should belong to school, as it is needed when one visits a foreign country, both in terms of appropriate behaviour, avoiding offence to others, and in terms of understanding the culture.

“Certainly should be. As it educates and is useful for us. If you are going to another culture you know something about it.” (f-nr-70-C+)

3. Also religious and moral explanations were put forward. When religious education was seen as a confessional subject, then it was regarded as a means to introduce God and religious worldviews to unbelievers. It was hoped that such a subject would improve students' morality, even save young people from spoiling their lives. When religious education is viewed as a non-confessional subject it is considered to be a tool to nurture tolerance and to make a student more sensitive towards other religions.

“Yes, it should. Because you shouldn't take other's belief just like “we are the important ones and they are nobody” and it would be good indeed if we knew more about other religions.” (f-nr-16-A+)

“Yes, I think so, because studying different religions nurtures tolerance.” (f-nr-67-C+)

“Yes because children must know who God is and what the religious world is.” (m-or-42-B?)

There was also a group of students who suggested that religious education could be a **voluntary subject**, organised only for those who need it. This group was

distributed equally among these who had studied religious education and those who had not. The rationale brought forward reflected the same range of views as that put forward against religious education – understanding religious education as a confessional subject or an overloaded timetable, but the most common explanation was lack of interest. Only in one case were tensions with families' religious convictions mentioned.

“It [religious education] should be [part of the school life]. But it should be voluntary because maybe somebody doesn't want to study it; that puts him off or disturbs his family somehow. In our school it is voluntary but you can opt out only if you submit a letter with signature of a parent.” (m-nr-13-A+)

“I really don't know. But at the same time I think if there are believers in a school somewhere, then why not.” (f-nr-56-C-)

It is possible to discern a very strong connection between the school and student attitude towards religion at school: most students of School B (a school teaching predominantly in Russian) dismissed the idea of any form of religion at school, only two saw it as necessary and one thought it could be accepted under certain conditions. Two respondents from School B, who thought it possible to have religion at school, had a religious background (and so had perhaps attended a religious school). In other schools students were more positive about religious education. So, could it be concluded that Russian-speaking students would not want religious education while Estonian-speaking students do? If to look at the data not from a socio-demographical perspective but in connection with students' experience of having religious education or not, the picture comes more clear. The students do not want religion at school if they do not have it at school (School B and School C grade 9) and they see it as needed or at least as a possible subject if they have had it (School A, School C grade 10). In School C, in the class with no religious education half of the students do not want any form of religious education. By contrast, in one class with religious education the resolute 'No' is used in only two cases and not at all in the other class.

There was a higher degree of agreement with religious education in School C grade 9, where students did not have religious education, than in School B. Even if it was higher than in School B, it was remarkably lower than in the grades with religious education. The better attitude towards religious education compared to School B could be influenced by students from upper levels, as was clearly stated in one of the answers.

“In my opinion there should be religious education at our school. My friend has it at school and it is known to be interesting.” (m-nr-54-C-)

3.2.3.2. Proposed contents for religious education

Although a proportion of students stated that religion should not be part of studies at school only a few refused to give a list of topics the school must cover, if the subject about religion were to be introduced. The answers were focused on the content of religious studies, not on its form. Only four students gave some hints about possible aims and methods used in religious education such as “*organize discussions on these topics*” (m-or-27-B?), “*to understand motives of people from different religions*” (m-ur-63-C+), “*what is expected after life, how we should live*” (m-or-35-B?). Mostly students named more concrete topics related to facts, representing a very knowledge-based orientation. This is not surprising, as school education in Estonia is very information-centred in general. It would be difficult for a student to imagine or even understand another approach (see also chapter 5). The topics presented lay between learning about one’s own religion and learning about other religions, also including generic topics concerning religion as such rather than any particular religion.

Some students named more abstract topics concerning religion as a phenomenon – what is religion, why people need it, what would happen if you join a religious group, are there any grounds for religion? These questions were mentioned by students with religious background and without, with experience of religious education and without. The students who had declared their Christian background introduced some existential topics: Does God exist? How should we live good lives? What will happen after death? At the same time some students (mostly those with experience of religious education) mentioned the importance of tolerance and understanding a different worldview, irrespective of their own religious affiliation. One might have assumed that individual religious affiliation would add a more personal approach and passion to the explanation, but usually this was not the case. The following two examples are typical, the first from a student with religious affiliation and the second, presenting a more elaborated argument for tolerance, from one without.

“[Students should learn] how to behave with representatives of these religions, to learn about these religions and to explore the background of religion of your own country.” (f-ur-67-C+)

“1. That there are particular customs in every country; 2. They should be respected; 3. Religion is not forced upon believers but a free choice and it is regarded as necessary. He [a believer?] has a belief in something and he has someone to talk to if he hasn’t anyone else (god).” (f-nr-19-A+)

The most interesting and relevant topic for students, especially Estonian, was learning about the religion of others. They wanted to know how religions began, what their traditions, customs and rules are; what they teach their followers (beliefs, gods and creation stories); what they celebrate (festivals, customs and rituals). Also some students found it worthwhile to learn how different religions are constituted in their history and culture (sacred history and religious persons;

church architecture, scriptures and symbols of religions, pilgrimages, sacred things and beings). Usually no specific religion was stated, they wanted to learn about different religions, great and small ones, different beliefs, to know some interesting facts concerning religious world.

“About beliefs of different countries, their customs and why these customs/rules have been made.” (f-nr-02-A+)

A completely different conception of the content of religious studies was that of religious education as introducing a student (in)to the Christian tradition. The respondents, who were mostly students from School B, covered topics regarding history of the church (including biographies of saints, history of Jerusalem), teaching of the church (bible, knowledge about Old and New Testaments, about Jesus, Ten Commandments, creeds, understanding of God and afterlife), living as a Christian (prayer, how to live: not smoking, drinking, lying, killing, and stealing; how to behave at church).

When answers of different schools are contrasted, the distinctiveness of School B is obvious. Almost half of the students saw Christianity as the only content of religious education, while the other half saw it as a legitimate topic alongside learning about other religions. Only two respondents from School B did not mention Christianity at all. Probably the Orthodox school's influence in School B has shaped their understanding of religious education. At another extreme is the 9th grade of School C, seeing different religions as appropriate content in 14 answers out of 15. In all Estonian schools and classes only Christianity was mentioned just twice, while only religions and general topics were mentioned in four answers out of five. In classes with experience of religious education Christianity was seen as one of the topics, but not the only one by the quarter of students. That shows that the Estonian-speaking students who attend religious education feel more relaxed about studying Christianity and are not afraid of being brainwashed by doing it.

The answers to the question about the place of religion at school were compared with answers concerning the content of world religions. It might have been expected that if a student wished to learn about different religions instead of one, they would see it more as a subject to be studied by all students. In the answers this assumption could not be verified, in fact students tended to regard religious education as an optional subject if they named different religions.

3.2.3.3. Does the teacher have the right to be religious?

There were an equal number of those who thought that a teacher must believe in order to be able to teach religion from a background of personal experience and deeper understanding of religion, and those who saw believing as a disadvantage because of the fear of indoctrination and of partiality. The third group of students, equal in number with previous two, had a neutral position not seeing it as an issue at all.

The reasons against a religious teacher. One third of all respondents would prefer a non-religious person to teach about religion. The main concerns were fear of indoctrination, even brainwashing of students or choosing topics telling about only one religion, usually different from students' worldview, as could be seen from the answers to other questions. The fear was never supported by any concrete examples of attempts by any teacher to indoctrinate, but was rather abstract and was probably influenced by public discussions or general prejudices about the eagerness of believers to intervene into people's privacy.

"No, they should not. They should be impartial. If a teacher belongs to one religion, she/he would concentrate more on the religion she/he belongs to." (f-nr-70-C+)

Even some students from a school with religious education gave this as a reason, although their teacher is a committed Christian. In an oral interview I asked if there had been any examples of the teacher indoctrinating students, they were extremely surprised and expressed the view that they had not even known that their teacher was religious at all: *"No, she is totally normal!"*

Also some students were afraid that a teacher, whose worldview they do not share, cannot be impartial when assessing their achievements and it would be rather difficult to discuss with such a person. These students, who said that it is better for a teacher not to believe, argued that otherwise the teacher would brainwash students or would not tell them about anything other than their own religion.

Being religious was regarded as a bad model for students, not appropriate for, and contradicting, the majority students' worldview. In a less extreme form it was expressed that such a teacher would not be understood by students who are mostly without religious affiliation or that students could therefore feel uncomfortable.

"They shouldn't. Then I could not behave, certainly they would have some sessions of moral lecturing. You never know if you act well or badly." (f-nr-57-C-)

Why should a teacher believe? Those who argued that a teacher must be a believer said that he or she would have deeper understanding, either of the subject or of God.

“Should be, how else? An unbeliever would not know so much as a believer.” (f-nr-40-B?)

Students in favour of a religious teacher valued the greater interest such a person would have in the subject; they could have fascinating stories from their own experiences to tell rather than presenting only distant and cold facts. Some arguments were constructed from their own (positive) preconceptions about believers – they would be more empathetic and understand students better, without having “*teachers’ pets*”. As the unbelievers tended to regard a religious person as a bad example, similarly the students with religious affiliation wanted the teacher to set a positive example for students.

“They should [believe] so they can set a good example for students.” (m-ch-44-B?)
“Could be, then they would assess all children equally, they would not have favourites.” (m-ur-63-C+)

The third group said that **it is not important if a teacher is religious or not**, the teacher could represent some particular religion, but it is not a necessary precondition for a teacher to have a personal attachment to some religion. Mostly students did not explain why it was not important, for others it seemed the knowledge and pedagogical skills of the teacher were more important than being religious. As in arguments against having a religious teacher, here also the need for impartiality was stressed – it was said that a teacher can believe if (s)he does not force students into faith, present material or lead discussions with bias and does not try to indoctrinate his/her students. But the professionalism of a teacher is seen as more important than religious affiliation.

“There is no difference, if she/he teaches the subject well, then a teacher could be even a Satanist.” (m-at-61-C-)

The answers of Estonian students did not differ between the schools – only a few wanted a teacher to be religious, others answered equally “*can be*” and “*must not be*”. There were more students from the class without religious education who saw the religiosity of the teacher as a serious threat to their views about religion, if compared with students who had religious education. But negative attitudes towards a religious teacher could be due to the negative connotation of a religious person in general (see 3.2.2.2 “Experiences of religion”) associated with an irresistible urge to indoctrinate students into their own religion. Students from School B differed remarkably in their attitudes: three students out of four would prefer a religious teacher, while in Estonian schools religiosity was seen rather as a disadvantage for a teacher. The reason could be that it was made clear in the Russian questionnaire that the question was about a teacher of religious education, while in the Estonian version it was to be understood from the context and some students could mistakenly relate the question to a teacher in general. The second and more influential reason could

be that Russian-speaking students saw religious education as more confessional than Estonian-speaking students did (see the previous section “Proposed contents for religious education”).

In analyses of answers regarding students’ attitudes to the suggested content of religious education, it became obvious that if a student saw the content of the studies as being only Christian, they were unanimously expecting a teacher to be a Christian. The less they expected Christianity to be the content, the less happy they were with the idea of a religious person teaching at school. Only three respondents out of 38, who did not mention any Christian topic as relevant for school, wanted a teacher to be a believer, for others it was rather a disadvantage or not important.

In conclusion it can be said that in the case against a religious teacher there are two main arguments unfolding – the fear of being indoctrinated and feeling uncomfortable with a different worldview. Religious affiliation is justified in the students’ view in cases of confessional religious education or by the greater competence in religious issues of a committed person.

3.2.3.4. Religious education

The question about the organisational model of religious education seemed inappropriate for some students, who emphasised that there was no need for any model of religious education; a few others did not answer the question or could not decide what they preferred. Others tried to answer the question even if they had responded before that they would not want any religious education.

One third of the students preferred to have common religious education lessons for all students **together**, regardless of their worldview. There were three main arguments used in support of studying together. The most frequently given reason in favour of studying together was the benefit of shared knowledge about different worldviews. Religious education classes should not be separated along the lines of different worldviews, as the knowledge one acquires is worthwhile for everyone.

“All students [should study about] all religions, to learn about other cultures, a person is not alone in the world.” (f-ur-67-C+)

Somehow similar but yet different were arguments about the possibility of sharing one’s worldview with others and the necessity of building up a common understanding. Both were striving to find common ground but the means suggested for achieving this goal were diametrically different. The sharing of one’s own views and opinions would fulfil the desire to know more about each others’ convictions and at the same time to remain committed to one’s own opinions.

“They should have common education as they would know more about each other’s faith; certainly one should not influence others to change their belief.” (f-nr-14-A+)

In some cases the building up of a common understanding was believed to be achievable through shared knowledge and uniform understanding.

“All the students should have [religious education together]. For example all would understand the same thing even-handedly.” (m-ur-73-C+)

The third mentioned reason was that it would be easier to organize religious education in a joint group; a subject organised in separate groups would be difficult to accomplish.

One third of students were in favour of studying religion in **separated groups** according to students’ worldviews and they brought two main reasons for their choice. First of all they found it important to remain faithful to one’s belief. It was felt as most comfortable and understandable to study your own religion taught by the teacher who shares your religion and with students of the same background in order to keep your own religion.

“No, nobody must be interested in a different religion but should study his/her own.” (m-or-28-B?)

It seems that students wanted to avoid quarrels and controversies in such a sensitive subject as religion, so the best solution would be just to separate different worldviews from each other.

“It must be separated, because quarrels might arise between representatives of different religions.” (f-nr-41-B?)

The division of students into groups not only by religious affiliation but also by interest in the subject, was also deemed possible. Remarkably only ten students cited the **voluntary** form of religious education, which is demanded by present Estonian law, as their choice.

“I think that those who want to study religion should have it. But for those who do not want to study it, there is no need to study it as it does not interest them and they would not participate in it anyway.” (f-nr-52-C-)

The major differences emerged when schools were compared. Students from School B never mentioned the possibility of a subject ‘for those who are interested’ and they preferred clearly to learn about religion in groups. Again, it corresponded to their view on confessional religious education. Students in all the classes with religious education also did not see religious education as a voluntary subject (only one student from each class with religious education chose that option) and were more in favour of the form they were taught by – all

students together, seeing religious education as needed for minimising tensions between different groups in class. At the same time, Estonian respondents, who have had no personal experience of religious education, were those who mostly suggested the option of a voluntary subject proposed by Estonian law.

In conclusion, all groups were looking for ways that were appropriate for their worldview and experiences and forms of religious education that would avoid tensions between the students. The Russian-speaking students were more in favour of a confessional subject to confirm their Orthodox identity, students with religious education preferred a subject shared by all and those without experience of religious education would let the subject be an extra option for others, if it was provided at all.

3.2.3.5. Summary

The most significant differences in students' answers occurred in relation to their more or less personal experience of religious education. There were three main groups regarding attitudes towards religious education – students who have personally experienced religious education and are in favour of the subject; students who see it as a voluntary subject for interested students; and those who see it as a confessional subject for believers. Opinions about religious education depended most of all on the experience they have or do not have of religious education and to some extent on a vision of what it should be.

In general, the desired content of studies about religion was connected to giving information about different religions for the Estonian sample and about one's own religion for the sample of School B. The answers of Russian-speaking students differed from all given in Estonian classes. Russian-speaking students were strongly against religious education and (or because?) they see it as a confessional subject. This confessional understanding emerges when they describe its' aims and contents. Christianity should constitute the major part of it and it should introduce a student to the religion to which he or she belongs culturally. Also a teacher is seen as preferably being a religious person in order to understand the subject. This reflects the Orthodox approach, that religion is first of all lived and celebrated – so devotion is a precondition for understanding religion. The preference for a confessional approach to religious education could be rooted in the history of a particular school or in the need for affirmation of national identity while living in Estonia. The last hypothesis is supported by different studies conducted on the identity of Russians in Estonia, but could be called into question by the notion that most students were against religious education.

Estonian students without any experience of religious education would not choose to study religious education themselves and recommend that lessons be organised for other students interested in such matters. Even if the subject is seen as optional, it should be non-confessional, dealing (almost without exception) with different world religions and being taught by a strictly objective

teacher. For the teacher the 'not believing' worldview is seen as normal (even normative), while a Christian or theistic worldview is seen as biased and wrong. The desire for a voluntary form of religious education and the declared need for knowledge about different religions went hand in hand.

The students with experience of religious education held a position that religious education supports their understanding of the people around them and makes them culturally educated. They want to study world religions but also to know about Christianity and to be able to understand the history and culture of Estonia and Europe. They plea for neutrality, but tend to be more pliant – they see the need for certain preconditions in order to allow for or even appreciate the religiosity of a teacher.

The answers about the form of religious education were compared to the answers on the desired content of religious education. One might assume that the more the content dealt with different religions the less it would be seen as a voluntary subject, but just the opposite is found in the sample; most of the voluntary cases came from the group wishing to learn about different religions. If the desired content was predominantly Christian, then more than half of the respondents wanted to study it in different groups and not as a voluntary subject. Only some students stated the voluntary form of religious education, which is demanded by Estonian law, as their choice. The reason could be that the form of religious education required by law was not practised in any of the schools represented and they just could not come up with such an option. Significantly, none of the students with a particular worldview wanted to have voluntary religious education, they either wanted to study it all together or in groups.

Some gender differences emerged in the answers. The girls were rather more enthusiastic about having religious education. At the same time, boys were more resolute regarding the teacher being religious – boys used the stronger wording, "*must be*" or "*must not be*", as compared with the girls "*could be*", a believer. Girls were slightly more interested in studying religious education together, while boys wanted more to stay in groups. There is a similar goal in both cases – to have harmonious relations, but different means to reach this. Boys argued for separation in order to avoid conflicts on religious matters, girls instead preferred joint studies in order to share with others one's own experiences and common knowledge.

The students' opinions about the form and content of religious education reflected the situation at their particular schools – mostly they were satisfied with the way things were, no matter how they were. If they did not have religious education up to now, they would rather not have it in future either and if they had it now, then they were very happy in general terms. For students it was difficult to imagine the forms of school religious education they had not experienced. It did not mean that if the options were given they would not consider them. Even if attitudes regarding religious education were so different, the reasons given evince clearly fear of being indoctrinated and fear of quarrels activated by religious education. These arguments are supported by discussions in society but never by their own experiences in school.

3.3. Reflections and conclusions

3.3.1. Religion – perceptions

Religion does not have a very visible role in the lives and contexts of the young people and is often viewed as so personal and confidential that students hardly speak about it.

There was a rather sharp difference regarding the meaning of religion for Estonian and Russian-speaking students. Estonian-speaking students were much more distant towards religion than Russian-speaking. Family played a crucial role in the religiousness of Russian-speaking students by introducing them to their (mostly Orthodox) tradition. The importance of family for the Russian-speaking population has been pointed out by different surveys made in Estonia comparing national and religious backgrounds (Liiman, 2001). Also Masso and Vihalemm (2004) in their identity research have pointed out the bigger influence of the family in identity-formation among Russian-speaking youngsters. But the influence of the family cannot be taken as automatic and enforced obedience by the children, but rather as valued and internalised belief. In their answers students from School B showed personal attachment to religion, while talking about their experiences of religion.

From the answers to the current study religion appears to have a minor role in the view of Estonian-speaking students – they seldom regard themselves as belonging to any religious tradition, they have few experiences of religion, they almost never speak about religion with their peers. Even religious students who do speak about religion are more likely to speak about religion amongst like-minded people. This gives to religious education a great importance in creating a safe environment and teaching skills of intelligible dialogue about and among representatives of different religious and secular worldviews.

The religion, which students know more about, is Christianity, as it is introduced in school lessons or in the homes of the few religiously affiliated families. It is difficult for them to make choices based on such a small amount of knowledge about religion as they have. Also other surveys conducted about religiousness in Estonia report the low importance of religion to Estonian respondents. The proportion of people who cannot define their religious affiliation or worldview is very high (65–75%) according to different surveys made in Estonia (Statistical Office of Estonia, 2002; Liiman, 2001; Halman et al., 2005 etc). As presented in paragraph 2.1.1 the low importance of religion includes in addition to (not) belonging, also beliefs and values (European Commission, 2005; Rüütel&Tiit, 2005).

The reasons are manifold – they go back to atheistic propaganda conducted in Estonia, as well as to the fact that children usually have neither a religious upbringing at home nor religious education at school. Kilemit and Nõmmik conducted a research study (2002) regarding the understanding of the word ‘religion’ by Estonian adults and found it to be very confusing issue among respondents; it seemed to be too abstract and impersonal. Are the students inclined to untraditional, New Age movements, as could be suggested by the

results of Euro barometer survey, when 54% of Estonians believed in ‘some sort of spirit or life force’ (European Commission, 2005)? Nothing in the answers of students for this study alluded to their interest or acquaintance with it. The oral interviews gave an impression that the students lack knowledge about religions and that makes them difficult to specify their religious or unreligious affiliation, for example a girl without any religious affiliation told in her interview about her own relation to religion.

“In that sense that... I mean certainly there is somebody somewhere. I don’t deny that it is so. And I respect people who believe, it is their personal choice or so. But in such a way that I myself, I don’t go to church. But I would like to be permitted to be baptised and be confirmed. I would like that. Why? Actually because I have an idée fixe that I want to get married at a church in a white dress and so on. And maybe I am not a confirmed atheist; I do believe in God and this. Maybe I don’t believe in that Christ’s crucifixion, in such a strict way, but in God generally I believe. Somebody helps indeed.” (Oral interview 2, female, no affiliation)

Lea Altnurme has pointed out that although people in Estonia may have religious experiences, they are often unable to express them (2006, 306).

Kaisa-Kattri Niit in her research (2002) about social axioms held by university students in Estonia found that even if students scored very low in religiousness they demonstrated openness towards difference. This was probably true for the students of universities but it could not be said of the 14–16 year old students surveyed at the time. Even if students held very optimistic positions regarding the possibility of different religions living peacefully together, it did not show their positive attitudes towards religion. Mostly religion was seen as neither a factor of conflict nor an area for dialogue. It was not believed that it could be taken seriously enough to inspire conflicts in society. More often religion was seen as something annoying and boring, rather than as a focus of discord.

3.3.2. Potentials of school

It is difficult to speak about any religious denomination in Estonia as a majority group (look at 2.1.1). Not only single denomination or religion, but the whole ‘religious community’ constitutes only a minority in Estonia. Even more – Kilemit and Nõmmik (2002) found that the word ‘believer’ has strong negative connotation for Estonians. It sheds some light on one of the reasons students do not like to speak about their religious convictions. And that could also explain the hesitation of female respondents to attach themselves to some religion. The religious person can end up as an outcast, as demonstrated in an oral interview:

“For example at school ... there was a boy, I don’t even remember from what religion he was, I don’t know it even. He was kept at a distance – he had his own

friends who believed the same way. Because we didn't believe we didn't communicate with him. Maybe we thought that we don't have anything to talk with him or so." (Oral interview 2, female, no affiliation)

In the situation, where families do not support the religious literacy of students, the school has a crucial role in supporting children's ability to make informed choices on matters of religion, giving information about different religions and enhancing readiness for mutual understanding and respect. There is a strong need for a balanced approach to religion, showing the positive effects not just the dangers already known from other school subjects and the media.

The sociologist Aune Valk in her introduction to an anthology about differences of Estonians in comparison to other nations says:

"In the multicultural world it is possible to value differences and not to be afraid of them for a person who knows who he is and who are the others. Uncertainty and ignorance about oneself and fear in front of otherness go often hand in hand and is one of the main reasons in incipient ethnical conflicts." (Valk, 2002a, 11–12)

Most likely it is equally true for religious differences and clashes; fear in front of the 'other' could be lessened by increasing familiarity with different religions. This can shed light on reasons why the students with no religious experience scored least of all in believing in the peaceful co-existence of different worldviews, even less than those students who could only mention negative experiences of religion.

The introduction of religious education has a strong opposition in the media and in the educational circles of Estonia (see section 2.2.1). Mostly the people who are against it have no personal experience with religious education. In the survey, the way of looking at the place religion could have at school depends on the experiences students have. Students, who have not had religious education, are afraid of brainwashing and quarrels activated by religious education. Some of the students, even if they appreciate religious education, hesitate to choose the subject. In an oral interview a boy gave reasons why students do not choose an optional religious education:

"No, I do not know, some students are embarrassed certainly if religious education is a voluntary subject. I do not know how it could be solved in Estonia so that there isn't be any mocking or so on. Certainly it is problematic in former classes. That the children [who choose the subject] would be blackguarded as believers or so on. They want ... they do not want to be different from others and are afraid of being out of the circle of friends, of company. They are afraid of being different." (Oral interview 4, male, protestant)

A similar bias and suspicious attitude to religious people can be traced in the view that the teacher's secular non-religious worldview is seen as normative and neutral, while Christian or theistic worldview is biased and wrong.

3.3.3. Religious education changing attitudes

Does religious education have potential to change attitudes in order to increase tolerance? Beside national differences, experience with religious education seemed to be the most important factor; comparisons of the answers by classes were often most fruitful in finding differences and patterns. What are the characteristics of the students, who have had religious education compared to those who have not? First of all, they noticed or at least expressed that they had noticed the influences of religion in their surroundings and in the lives of people around them more than did students without religious education experience. Also they demonstrated more complex ideas about religion and religious people, and were able to find examples of religion's appearance in contemporary life. They found differences to be interesting and fascinating, while students without religious education showed their impatience with different approaches from their own. Those, who had religious education, talked on religious issues and noticed the positive influences of different religions and religious people. Religious education made them curious and also gave them the skills to talk on religious matters. Certainly, this can be only a hypotheses and without having a quantitative survey any far reaching conclusions would be inappropriate.

The complexity of thinking occurred most obviously in argumentation about the possibility for peaceful co-existence. They refused more than others to give simple answers, giving other preconditions to be fulfilled besides being religious. Also when asked about the religiosity of the teacher they brought other factors into consideration, before they gave the last word pro or contra.

The main distinction occurred in answers regarding religious education where my findings correspond with those made in the study by Saar Poll (Saar, 2005). Although all the sample schools of my study with religious education practised joint studies for all, the students from these schools were almost unanimously in favour of joint religious education dealing with world religions.

The need for peaceful co-existence was appreciated in many answers. Students have developed many different solutions to avoid conflicts on religious terms: some do not speak about religious topics so as not to get hurt by remarks of peers; others want religion to be studied in separate groups so disagreements would not be aired; others yearn for a chance to share their own views and opinions in a safe environment, to build up common understanding instead of segregation. Religious education does not facilitate tolerance and mutual understanding *per se* but it has great potential, if the fears and expectations of students are taken seriously, and the possibility is provided to share own opinions or to meet representatives from different religions and speak to them.

The main results according to the actors voiced during the fieldwork:

1. Mostly religion was seen not as a factor of conflict as it is not important, nor as a dialogue. The religion is seen more as something annoying and boring, not as an apple of discord. Nevertheless, the not believing worldview is seen as

normative and neutral, while Christian or theistic worldview is biased and wrong.

2. The primary source of information about different worldviews is school. The role of school in giving a balanced picture about religions can't be sporadic or underestimated. The way of looking at the place religion could have at school depends on the experiences students have. Students who have not had religious education are afraid of brainwashing and quarrels actuated by religious education. The students were more open to speak on religious issues and to see good sides in religions and religious people having had religious education.

3. The views of Russian-speaking students and Estonian-speaking students differ greatly. Where Russian-speaking students tend to have more intimate relation to religion, it constitutes greatly their identity, then Estonians are more secularised but more in favour of studies about different religions.

4. QUANTITATIVE STUDY WITH STUDENTS

This chapter is based on the article *Options beside 'and no Religion too' – Perspectives of Estonian Youth* (Schihalejev, 2009e). Data with more generalisability were needed to answer the research question. Although qualitative study had a value on its own, on the basis of it a quantitative study was designed by the quantitative study subgroup of I was a member, by using results and quotations from the qualitative interviews. We had an aim to look for the spread of views and to test some of the hypotheses of the qualitative study in a bigger sample (the procedure is described in detail in Friedericici, 2009, 18–19). The main research question of the quantitative study was: 'What role can religion in education play concerning the way students perceive religious diversity?' There were three sub-questions for the quantitative study: What role does religion have in students' lives? How do students consider the impact of religions on human relations and society? How do students see religion in school and the impact of religion in education? The procedure of the development of the questionnaire with two steps of pre-test is discussed in 1.3.2 "Views of students: quantitative study". The sample and results of the quantitative study are presented in the current chapter. The triangulation of the results of the qualitative and quantitative studies is discussed in chapter 6.

Some attitudes held in Estonia in regards to religion are well illustrated by the fact that the special award in 2008 for advertising Estonia went to a team of young people who presented Estonia as the most a-religious country. The advertisement which was meant to introduce Estonia for foreigners used a verse from John Lennon's song «Imagine» – "*Nothing to kill or die for and no religion too*" (Engelbrecht, 2008), stressing that Estonia is a peaceful secular country without religion which could cause conflicts. How far are such attitudes spread among teenagers and what other possibilities, if any, they appreciate for religion in their daily life, in society and at school? Also I wanted to investigate the attitudes of young people towards religious diversity and which strategies do they prefer in meeting a person with a different worldview from their own. Following I describe the procedure of data collection, also I give arguments for the choice of and description of the sample and present the results of the quantitative study.

4.1. Key information of an empirical study

There were three main research questions for the quantitative study, as described in section 1.3.2. The first section in the questionnaire (q. 1–36) dealt with the questions of how students see religion in school and the impact of religion in Education. It included questions about their own experiences with religion at school (q. 1–12 and 20–25), the rights for religious people they accept at school (q. 13–19) and what they expect of the forms and outcomes of religious studies at school (q. 26–31 and 32–36).

In addition to the question of their own and parents' affiliation (dealt with at the end, in q. 122–127 to avoid putting respondents off answering the other questions), the second section (q. 37–61) also investigated the role religion has in students' life. It was comprised of questions about the importance of religion (q.37), what students believe in (q. 38), how often do they practice their religion (q.39–44) and where from they get information about religion (q. 45–51). It also included the range of attitudes about religion (q. 52–61, 86, 92, 95, 96). The impact of religion on students' daily life was also touched upon in the third section of the questionnaire such as the people they speak with about religion (q. 62–67), the different contexts in which students can experience heterogeneity (q. 68–77),

The third section (q. 62–112) was comprised of questions and statements about the general impact of religions on human relations and society, as reasons to speak about religion or not (q. 87–97), statements about societal dimension of religion (q. 78–86 and 103–112), and the strategies students prefer to use in meeting a different worldview (q. 98–102).

The questions to test the hypothesis we had about differences in tolerance and openness to dialogue related to religious attitude and encounters with religious diversity at school and in everyday life, were scattered over the questionnaire and are offered in section 4.3.1.

The questionnaires in English, Estonian and Russian are presented in Appendixes 3–5.

4.1.1. Description of the sample

Although the Estonian sample for the REDCo quantitative survey was purposive and not directly representative, it was still designed to be educationally significant and rational. The goal was to have a bigger sample than the minimum of 400 demanded by the REDCo agreement. One thousand, two hundred and eight (1208) students in Estonia between 14 and 16 years of age answered the questionnaire. As a result of the procedure of including all the parallel classes in schools, the gender balance was satisfactory (48% males, 51% females).

There is some statistical data about the 14–16 years old population, so I tried in sampling to reflect the diversity and heterogeneity of the Estonian population, with no major groups left out. The main criteria for selecting schools were geographical location, type of school, and model of religious studies. Given the difficulty of obtaining permission to conduct a survey about religion in schools, I had to have a flexible procedure for replacing a school if permission was denied. Below are the description of the criteria used and the selection procedure.

1) **Geographical location; urban and rural schools.** Although Estonia is small, its regions differ in the composition of people, with diverse migration and national background, religious affiliation, and socio-economic indicators. Uneven distribution of national and religious composition of the population is discussed in paragraph 2.1.1. The incorporation of different areas increased the likelihood of having a sample with a varied national and religious background.

In order to compare different factors I concentrated on three geographically different regions and added some schools from locations of interest. 1) The Northern region of Estonia is an industrial area, and many immigrants live there. I have chosen schools from Tallinn, the wealthiest region in Estonia, and from its surroundings. I added a school from Narva, a town in North-Eastern Estonia, with more Russians and immigrants living there, also a larger percentage of Orthodox, and people having lower economic status. 2) The Western region is represented by schools from Pärnu county, with a moderate number of people with a migration background and average income; in addition a school from an island, a remote area with almost no immigrants. 3) The Southern region is a rural area, and most of its residents are lower income. I have chosen schools from Viljandi, Põlva and Tartu counties, with an exceptional region of Old Believers⁹. In this region there is also a university town, Tartu. I tried to find contrasting schools in each region (for example, a school in a city centre, another in the suburbs, and another in a rural area).

2) **Type of school.** According to the homepage of the Estonian Ministry of Education and Research every fifth student went to a basic school¹⁰, which is usually smaller in number of students; but four-fifths went to secondary schools in the year of study. The sample reflects the distribution of students according to school type (Table 4).

Table 4: Distribution of types of school in Estonia in general and in the sample

| | Schools in Estonia | Schools in the sample | Students in Estonia | Students in the sample |
|------------------------|---------------------------|------------------------------|----------------------------|-------------------------------|
| Basic | 223 | 6 | 30 000 (20%) | 236 (20%) |
| Upper secondary | 232 | 15 | 123 000 (80%) | 992 (80%) |
| Municipal | 490 | 19 | 147 000 (95%) | 1070 (89%) |
| Private | 33 | 2 | 4 400 (3%) | 138 (11%) |
| State | 32 | 0 | 3 600 (2%) | 0 |

Sources: <http://www.hm.ee> and <http://www.ehis.ee/> (accessed 16.09.2007)

⁹ The Old Believers (Russian: *староверы* or *старообрядцы*) separated from the Russian Orthodox church after 1666-1667 as a protest against introduced church reforms and continue liturgical practices which the Russian Orthodox Church maintained before the implementation of these reforms. The first Old Believers arrived in Estonia in the late 17th century, escaping from the persecution of the Russian government. Nowadays, there are almost 15 thousand Old Believers by birth living mostly in eastern Estonia; they comprise an ethnic minority, clearly distinguishable from other Russians in Estonia due to their unique traditions and religion. (Ponomariova & The Society of Old Believer Culture and Development, 2003) According to the Statistical office there was a much smaller number of Old Believers living in Estonia in 2000, about 2500 people.

¹⁰ A basic school gives education until the end of compulsory education, when children are 16–17 in age. An upper secondary school in Estonia usually has classes for children 7–19 years of age.

There are only a few private schools in Estonia and some state schools (usually for students with special needs), while most schools are run by the municipality (Table 4). I included six basic schools and 15 upper secondary schools; 19 municipal and two private schools, including a religious school. I excluded schools for students with special needs. One of the private schools is confessional, although only slightly more students with a religious affiliation than average attend it. Another private school is not religious; the parents pay tuition fees and mostly have higher socio-economic status.

The language of instruction was one of the indicators in choosing the schools. In addition to the REDCo qualitative survey about the views of young people on religion (see chapter 3), many recent studies have revealed differences between schools with Estonian and Russian languages of instruction (e.g. Ruus et al., 2007; Veisson et al., 2007; Toots et al., 2004). Ethnic Estonians make up two thirds of the Estonian population; more than a quarter of the Estonian population consists of Russians (Table 5); the percentage of ethnic Estonians among children of school age (aged 7–16) has increased to 77–78% (Lauristin, 2008, 46). Like its population, schools in Estonia differ also by the language of instruction –there were 369 Estonian-medium schools, 83 Russian-medium schools¹¹ (18 of those use both Estonian and Russian languages for studies) and three English-medium schools (Estonian Ministry of Education and Research, <http://www.hm.ee> (accessed 16.04.2008)).

Table 5: Nationality of Estonian population and of the sample

| | Estonia, nationality | The sample, language spoken at home |
|-----------|-----------------------------|--|
| Estonians | 921 062 (69%) | 956 (80%) |
| Russians | 344 280 (26%) | 230 (19%) |
| Others | 77 067 (5%) | 7 |

Source: Statistics Estonia, <http://pub.stat.ee> (accessed 10.06.2007)

It is difficult to determine the nationality of the sample, as this question was not asked, but language used at home was asked about instead. In the sample, 956 spoke Estonian at home, 230 Russian, four English, one Swedish, one Finnish, one Italian and fifteen did not answer the question. All the students who did not answer the question were from Russian-medium schools. The bigger number of Russian-medium schools would increase also the variety of national background, but it was the most difficult to obtain agreement from Russian-medium schools (of the 36 Russian-medium schools invited to participate, only four agreed), although I used a Russian questionnaire in these schools.

3) Religious education and its model. There are no figures on the number of students in Estonia who study religious education; probably it is under 1%. It

¹¹ It is difficult to say how many Estonians and how many Russians are there, as some Russians and students from other countries go to Estonian schools, although most Russians, Ukrainians and Belorussians go to Russian schools.

did not make sense to incorporate so few students. In the sample I included schools that have never had religious education (8) and those who have religious education this year (7) or have religious education in the school curriculum, but students 14–16 years of age do not have access to the subject (6). In a school with religious education some classes could have religious education and others not, some students have chosen the subject, others not. In the year of this study 1078 students in the sample did not study religious education and 130 did study it; 162 more have studied religious education for least one year during their studies at school. The students differed also by length of study of religious education. The inclusion of schools where religious education is not taught, where religious education is taught only in primary classes, or where religious education is taught recently or is incorporated into the whole school life, enabled the exploration of the views of students, who have experienced different educational models, about living in a pluralistic society.

4) **Religious background of students.** In regard to religious background I had only the data from a poll of the people 15 years and older in 2000 (Table 6). In order to include most religious groups I looked for Russian-speaking Orthodox students in Tallinn and Narva, Old Believers in special areas in eastern Estonia, Estonian speaking Orthodox students in South-Eastern Estonia, and Catholic students and students with other religious backgrounds in two schools with an open Catholic ethos¹².

Table 6: Religious affiliation of Estonian population 15 and older, of the age 15–19 and of the sample.

| | Total population age 15 and older | Total number in Estonia age 15–19 | Sample |
|---------------------------|--|--|--------------------|
| | Total 1 121 600 | Total 103 772 | Total 1 208 |
| Not defined ¹³ | 730 845 (65%) | 82 019 (79%) | 1021 (84%) |
| Orthodox | 143 554 (13%) | 8 756 (8%) | 52 (4%) |
| Lutheran | 152 237 (14%) | 5 278 (5%) | 12 (1%) |
| Atheist | 68 547 (6%) | 5 978 (6%) | 5 (less than 1%) |
| Other Christians | 24 137 (2%) | 1 742 (2%) | 74 (6%) |
| Other religions | 3 882 (Less than 1%) | 235 (Less than 1%) | 44 (4%) |

Source: Statistics Estonia, <http://pub.stat.ee> (accessed 16.04.2008)

The number of students who did not define their religious affiliation is higher than expected from the national figures, while the number of religiously

¹² There are slightly more students with (different kinds of) religious affiliation (19% in schools with Catholic ethos, while 15% in other schools). Not only Catholic parents, but with other religious affiliation, choose these schools for their children, as there is no school with their own religious or confessional ethos.

¹³ The respondents who said that they do not have religious affiliation, cannot define it or refused to answer the question.

affiliated students is lower. The religiosity of the younger generation is known to be lower than in the overall population, as has been seen in comparison of the overall population to 15–19 year olds in Table 6. Another factor was the fact that there were no options added to the question about their religious affiliation (q. 126); this probably increased the number of those who did not answer the question, answered ‘no’ or did not distinguish different denominations (as in answers like ‘Christian’, ‘religion’).

The procedure of selection schools and classes for the research

The selection of schools consisted of three steps; each criterion was counter checked. In the first step were included schools, where extended fieldwork had been conducted in religious education lessons, and qualitative research about students’ views on religion in the framework of REDCo. Then I found schools without religious education, but with similar characteristics in the sample criteria, or the classes from the same school who had no religious education. In the second step I listed the schools which have integrated religious education in basic school and found their ‘twins’ as in the first step. In the third step I acquired a balanced sample by adding schools with the criteria missing from the current sample list.

According to the research questions I surveyed the students who are 14–16 years old; most of them were in grades 8–10. I focused on grade 9, the end of basic and compulsory schooling in the selected schools. In schools where there were fewer than 50 students in grade 9, I asked students from grade 8 to fill out the questionnaires. The grades who studied religious education were included in the sample, if students were 14–16 years of age.

Altogether, 71 letters were sent to schools and 21 replied positively. In my sample I have dropped all the responses from students who were younger than 14 (19 students) or older than 16 years old (141), leaving 1208 respondents aged 14–16. The desired and actual samples are presented in Appendix 6.

Reflection on the sample. The sample accurately represents the religious, geographical and socio-economic distribution of Estonian students. The higher number of students who have studied religious education enables to compare subgroups but this can influence the reported attitudes of the whole sample.

4.1.2. General procedure of the fieldwork and comments of students

The fieldwork was carried out by me and two university students in seven schools, and by teachers in 14 schools who agreed to collaborate from December 2007 to March 2008. The field guide with an introductory text was developed for those who conducted the survey in the schools in order to guarantee a similar procedure in all schools. The questionnaire was filled out during a school lesson, according to the field guide. The questionnaire took 10 to 39 minutes to complete.

Some students (263) wrote comments on the last page of the questionnaire, explaining their choices (74) or evaluating the questionnaire. There were 42 critical or negative comments, for example *“I have got a headache from your tests! Please, do not do such tests anymore, please!”* (EST505) and 14 positive ones, for example *“I hope that this questionnaire helps to make life more peaceful and better!”* (EST551). The attitudes to the questionnaire mirrored the range of opinions, from some positive ones who found that it specially helped religious students to feel better, to many negative reactions complaining about the length and irrelevance of the questionnaire. In answering the questions, students without a specific religious background had trouble with many questions. Other students complained that it was impossible to say yes or no, agree or disagree with some statements. To make a decision would require binary thinking, where simple answers could be interpreted in too many ways. Many students (126) wrote about their own belief or disbelief at the end of the questionnaire. The attitudes ranged from very negative *“All believers should be cremated!”* (EST583) or *“In my view religion is totally foolish and it has lead people to death in totally nonsense reasons. But I do not have pity on them, if they are so stupid.”* (EST99) to religious ones *“Jesus is my father, my creator and my keeper. I believe in him and you can believe too, then he comes and helps!”* (EST163). Students expressed also their attitude to religious education, from a view that it is a waste of time (e.g. *“Religion is codswallop, we do not need it as a separate subject at all!!!”* (EST318)) to very positive attitudes that it is an important tool in becoming more tolerant (e.g. *“Different religions are interesting and younger students should be also taught about religion”* (EST289)).

4.2. General presentation of the results

In the following I present the responses that the students in Estonia gave on the REDCo questionnaire. The sections of this chapter are structured to match the research questions; in all the sections a common structure was used: the groups were compared on their experience of religious education, religious affiliation, and language. First data description is presented in blocks of different subtopics, then the data is summarised and data interpretation is presented. Although differences according to gender were discussed in my article on the quantitative research (Schihalejev, 2009e), their detailed presentation is left out here as the gender differences are not in the focus of my main research question. Nevertheless, I do think that gender differences are important to consider in education and some important of them also illuminate the results, so they will be reported in the summaries of every paragraph and in the sections of interpretation.

I was primarily concerned with the impact of school, so I was interested in how different experiences with religious studies have influenced students' attitudes. Here I distinguish four groups. The first group, 'no RE', consists of those who have never studied religious education (734 students). The second

group, 'integrated RE', are those who do not have a separate subject of religious education but the school has integrated it into the curriculum; students may attend religious services, or may have a chaplain at school (207 students). The third group, 'RE long ago', are those who studied religious education a long time ago, usually as a voluntary subject in primary classes with content oriented to bible stories and Christian festivals, but dealing also with students' values (83 students). The fourth group, 'RE recently', consists of those who have studied religious education during the previous or current year, with content focused on world religions (159 students), some of them have studied the subject for eight years. Some of the students studied religious education in a school where it was optional and others are in schools where religion is taught as a compulsory subject. From those who studied religious education in primary classes, 31 chose to study it themselves and 44 were from classes which had common studies for all. Most of the students who had studied religious education recently had it as a subject for all students (150) and only a few (9) chose it according to their own interest. This can affect their motivation but it can also be an important factor in the way they felt when studying.

One may assume that religious affiliation can influence attitudes about religion and religious plurality. It was difficult to group students according to religion, because there were too few representatives of each religion or denomination. I took the answer to the question 'Do you have a certain religion or worldview?' as the point of departure: does a student constitute himself or herself as belonging to any religious tradition? The students who had a non-religious worldview, such as atheism or agnosticism were grouped with those without any worldview, as the number was too small to group them separately. In the chapter I refer to these different groups accordingly as 'affiliated' and 'non-affiliated', keeping in mind that it does not show their religious beliefs or religious participation. In addition, if questions in the questionnaire are closely related to the research hypothesis, then the dependent variables of tolerance (q. 55, 76, 77, 83, 103–106) and readiness for dialogue (q. 34, 78, 87–97, 98–102) were checked against the independent variables, including religious affiliation (q. 126, 127); how important students think religion is (q. 37); and what they believe in (q. 38).

The qualitative survey showed astonishing differences between the religiosity and attitudes towards religious education of Russian- and Estonian-speaking students. The groups here were divided by the language of questionnaire that the students used. For brevity, I will refer to the students who filled in the Russian questionnaire as 'Russians' and those who filled in the Estonian questionnaire as 'Estonians', although I do not exactly know their nationality and some students who speak at home English, Swedish or Finnish, are also included as 'Estonians'.

Data analysis was done with SPSS, using ANOVA and chi-square analyses. Only results with probability less than 0.001 are discussed. The measure of effect size (Φ) was calculated additionally to take into account sample size and strength of the relationship. As there were many results with $0.1 < \Phi < 0.15$, only $\Phi < 0.15$ are discussed as significant; where there were small differences in the answers of different groups with $0.12 < \Phi < 0.15$, but the small differences are supported by a

recurrent pattern of similar statements, these are presented. In the interest of comprehensibility for non-specialists in statistics, if significant $\Phi < 0.1$, it is regarded as weak; if $0.1 < \Phi < 0.3$, it is modest and if $0.3 < \Phi < 0.5$ it is regarded as moderate – the bigger it is, the more significant is difference between the compared groups.

The most interesting and telling results are illustrated by figures. The means are presented on a scale where the bigger numbers show higher agreement, higher frequency and higher importance to make the figures more intelligible.

4.2.1. What role has religion in students' life and in their surroundings?

4.2.1.1. Data description

In this paragraph I will look at the relevance of religion to students and the role religion plays in their contacts with peers. As described in paragraph 4.1.2, almost 85% of respondents did not write about their religious affiliation (q.126–127). Christians were most numerous among students with a religious affiliation (11%) and few students (4%) were from other religions or wrote the general term 'religion' as the specification of their worldview.

The number of students who did not specify their religious affiliation was higher among 'Estonians' (88%) than 'Russians' (68%). In addition, Russian-speaking students identified their denomination (usually Orthodox) more than 'Estonians'. Those Estonians who claimed to have a religious affiliation tended to say that they are Christians without distinguishing denominations.

Religious belief and practice

In this section I work with questions 37–44. The low importance of religion, on average, in students' life was apparent in almost all questions of this block. Answers to the question about the importance of religion inclined heavily towards a low value of religion for respondents, where a very small importance of religion was declared by more than half of students and only 5% of students claimed that religion was very important for them.

This evaluation is consistent with the content of the beliefs and practices they perform (or do not perform). Every fifth student believes in God, while every third respondent does not believe in God or any kind of spirit or life force. All the graphs of answers for religious activities inclined very heavily towards 'never': three of four students never pray (mean $\bar{X}=1.55^{14}$), almost the same number never read sacred texts ($\bar{X}=1.54$), and over half of respondents never attend religious events ($\bar{X}=1.61$). Thinking about the meaning of life ($\bar{X}=3.1$) or about religion ($\bar{X}=2.44$) scored higher – only every fifth student never thinks about religion and only every tenth never about the meaning of life. Thinking

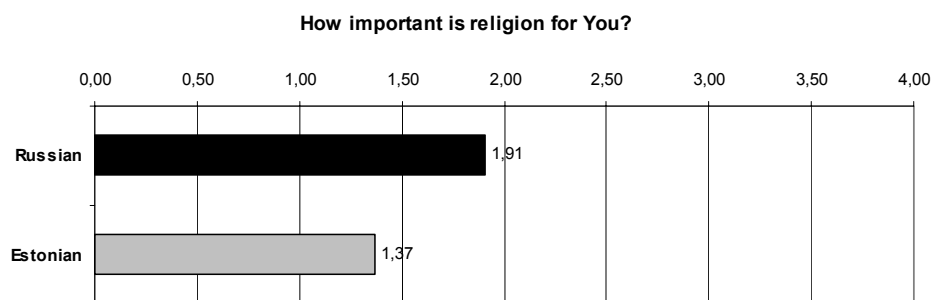
¹⁴ Means on the scale: 5 – about every day, 4 – about every week, 3 – about once a month, 2 – less than once a month, 1 – never.

about the meaning of life was the most practiced from the all activities in the list, with a ‘flat’ distribution of answers.

Studies of religion. There are no significant differences according to their religious studies in regard to students’ or their parents’ religious affiliation, what the students believe or how important religion is to them. The distribution of ‘affiliated’ and ‘non-affiliated’ among students with different models of religious education was similar. Nevertheless, some answers about how often students participated in religious activities differed modestly. Those who have studied religious education thought more frequently about religion, even if they studied it long ago ($\Phi=0.215$). The students who have studied religious education recently tended to think more frequently about the meaning of life. The students who learned religious education ‘long ago’ used least of all the option ‘never’ in answers for the frequency of such religious activities as ‘visit religious events’ ($\Phi=0.208$), ‘pray’, and ‘think about the meaning of life’.

Religious affiliation. ‘Affiliated’ students regarded religion as moderately more important ($\Phi=0.469$) and believed in God more than the ‘non-affiliated’ ($\Phi=0.414$). ‘Affiliated’ students practiced religious activities more than ‘non-affiliated’, but they were also more likely to think ‘about the meaning of life’ ($\Phi=0.253$). The smallest difference was using the Internet to obtain information about religion ($\Phi=0.273$); the biggest difference was in frequency of praying ($\Phi=0.487$). A closer look at this in combination with national background is presented below.

Chart 3: Importance of religion (q. 37) by language (means)¹⁵

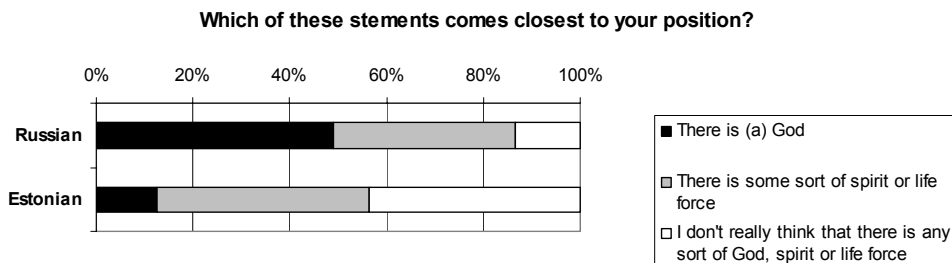


Language. When the two national groups are compared, one must have in mind that there were remarkably more ‘religiously affiliated’ among ‘Russians’ than among ‘Estonians’ (36% and 12% accordingly). Many but not all answers of the ‘Russians’ are therefore similar to the subgroup of ‘Estonian affiliated students’. How has the higher proportion of religious affiliated students among ‘Russians’ influenced their attitudes? ‘Russians’ not only belonged to, but also valued religion as more important ($\Phi=0.207$; Chart 3). Significant differences were found in regard to the contents of belief ($\Phi=0.371$; Chart 4): more ‘Russians’

¹⁵ Means on the scale from 0 – absolutely not important up to 4 – very important.

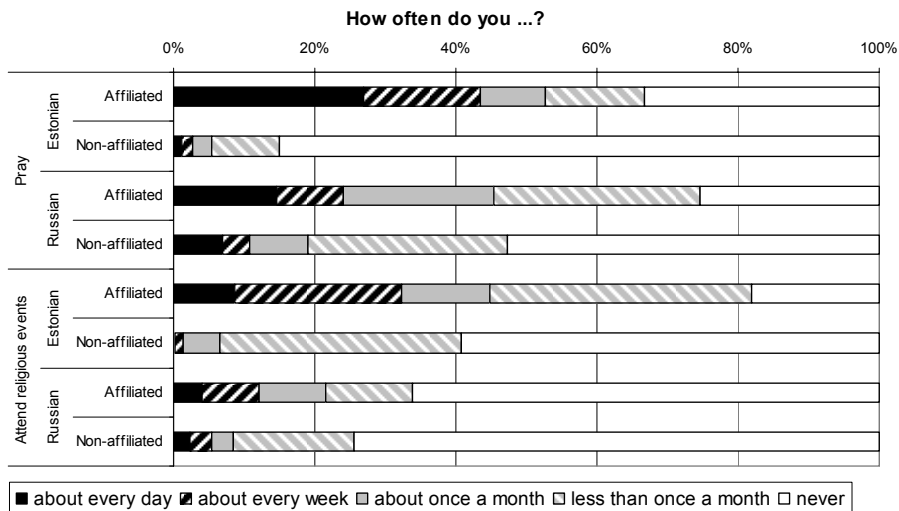
than ‘Estonians’ believed in the existence of God, while more ‘Estonians’ than ‘Russians’ claimed to believe in nothing.

Chart 4: Statements of belief (q. 38) by language (%)



The most interesting distinctions in frequencies of religious practices were found when groups are compared by language and religion. Every fourth Russian-speaking ‘non-affiliated’ student claimed that religion is important or very important, while only every tenth Estonian ‘non-affiliated’ student did so. ‘Estonian affiliated students’ found religion to be very important or important in 61% of cases, ‘Russian affiliated students’ in 50%. This corresponds well to other statements of the two groups, including believing in God, and participation in different religious activities. Prayer is practised among ‘Russians’ more frequently; even some ‘Russian ‘non-affiliated’ pray every day (7%), but ‘Estonian religious affiliated students’ more frequently pray on a regular basis than ‘Russian religious affiliated students’ (Chart 5).

Chart 5: Frequencies of religious practices (q.42,43) by religion and language (%)



Religious affiliation for ‘Estonian’ respondents could be clearly identified by the higher percentage of those praying if they have religious affiliation (63%),

or never if they do not have religious affiliation (85%). In contrast, ‘Estonians’ attended religious services more than ‘Russians’ (Chart 5): 66% of Russian respondents **with** religious affiliation never attend religious events, while the number of Estonians **without** religious affiliation who do not attend religious services is 59%. If to look at regular attendances (at last once a month, to exclude those who happen to go once a year or have been some years ago to funerals), there are still similar numbers for ‘Estonians’ who have religious affiliation (42%); the corresponding number for regular attendance for ‘affiliated Russians’ is 22%. For those without religious affiliation regular participation in religious events is about the same for both groups.

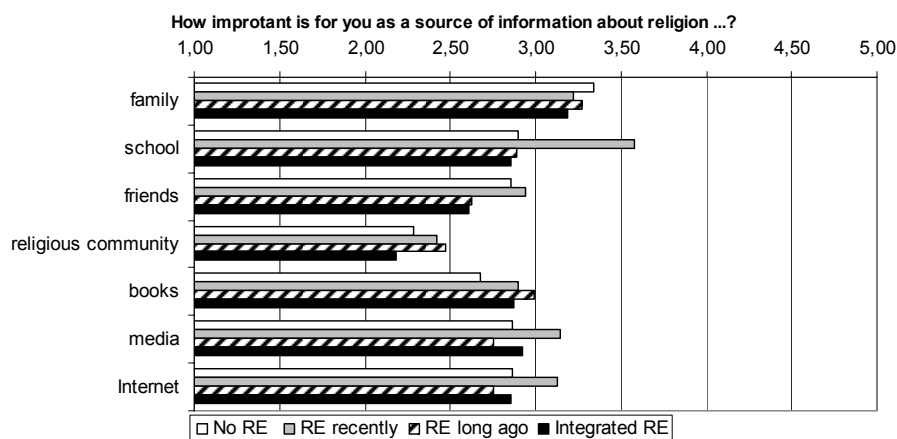
Sources of information

In this section I work with questions 45–51. For the sample as a whole, family was seen as the most important source of information about religion followed by school.

The distribution of positions on the importance of different sources of information followed a normal curve, with a small tendency to ‘not important’ in all answers except family, where the answers were distributed almost evenly, and ‘faith community’, where the most frequent answer was ‘not important at all’. I will now consider the effect of differences in experience and environment.

Studies of religion. The students who studied religious education recently valued school as the most important source of information about religion; the difference between different groups was the most significant for school ($\Phi=0.248$). They also used media and Internet more than the others to get information about religion ($\Phi=0.16$; Chart 6).

Chart 6: Sources of information about religion (q. 45–51) by model of religious education (means)¹⁶



¹⁶ Means on the scale: 5 – very important, 4 – important, 3 – a little bit important, 2 – not important, 1 – not important at all.

Religious affiliation. There were some significant differences for sources of information between ‘affiliated’ and ‘non-affiliated’ students: religious community ($\Phi=0.36$), family ($\Phi=0.253$), books ($\Phi=0.217$) and friends ($\Phi=0.156$) were more important for the ‘affiliated’ students. Other sources were also more important for the ‘affiliated’, but without significant differences. The most important informants for the ‘affiliated’ are family ($\bar{x}=3.98$), books ($\bar{x}=3.35$) and friends ($\bar{x}=3.24$); while family ($\bar{x}=3.18$), school ($\bar{x}=2.96$) and media ($\bar{x}=2.9$) were important for the ‘non-affiliated’.

Language. ‘Russians’ valued all the sources more highly than ‘Estonians’. The most significant differences were for family ($\Phi=0.278$) and friends ($\Phi=0.229$). ‘Russians’ tended to consider family and friends as the most important resources of information about religion, while for ‘Estonians’ family and school are the most important. In addition differences in opinions about the Internet ($\Phi=0.18$) and media ($\Phi=0.171$) were modestly significant; ‘Russians’ were more likely to regard the Internet as ‘very important’ and Estonians more likely to have intermediate opinions about the media. It may be somewhat surprising that faith community did not play any distinctive role for ‘Russians’ as a source of information, but if to take into account that religious events were rarely attended by ‘Russians’, this finding makes sense.

Attitudes towards religion

In this section I work with questions 52–61, 86, 92, 95, and 96. More general statements, such as ‘religion is important in our history’ and ‘it is possible to be a religious person without belonging to a particular faith community’, but also ‘respecting other people’ were more agreed with than statements of personal commitment and of religion influencing one’s life. Although religion is not seen as very important by students, almost half of them disagreed and only every fifth student agreed with the statement that religion is nonsense.

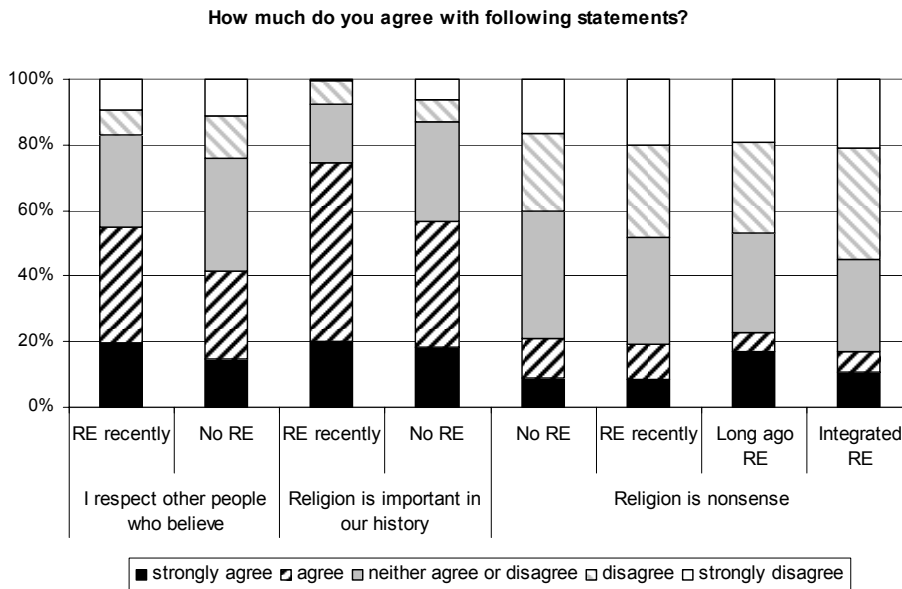
Most of the students agreed that religion is a private matter and that religion is inherited from family. For other statements the distribution was flat; respondents did not have a common opinion. Every third student (30–40%) used the option ‘neither agree nor disagree’ for almost all the answers in this group. I will now consider the effect of different experiences and influences on viewpoints.

Studies of religion. Four statements in the group of attitudes towards religion had modestly significant differences in responses related to students’ experience of religious studies. The students who have studied religious education, or whose school has integrated it into the curriculum, were more likely to agree with the statements ‘Religion is important in our history’ ($\Phi=0.193$) and ‘I respect other people who believe’ ($\Phi=0.168$) and to disagree that religion is nonsense ($\Phi=0.156$; Chart 7). The statement was disagreed with most by students without any experience of religious education (mean $\bar{x}=3.21$ ¹⁷,

¹⁷ Henceforward, if not listed otherwise, means on the scale: 5 – strongly agree, 4 – agree, 3 – neither agree or disagree, 2 – disagree, 1 – strongly disagree.

while for others $\bar{x}=3.52-3.5$). Interesting is the fact that those who studied religious education long ago, agreed more strongly with the last statement than did students of any other group; also they were more likely to think that religion is inherited from family ($\Phi=0.175$).

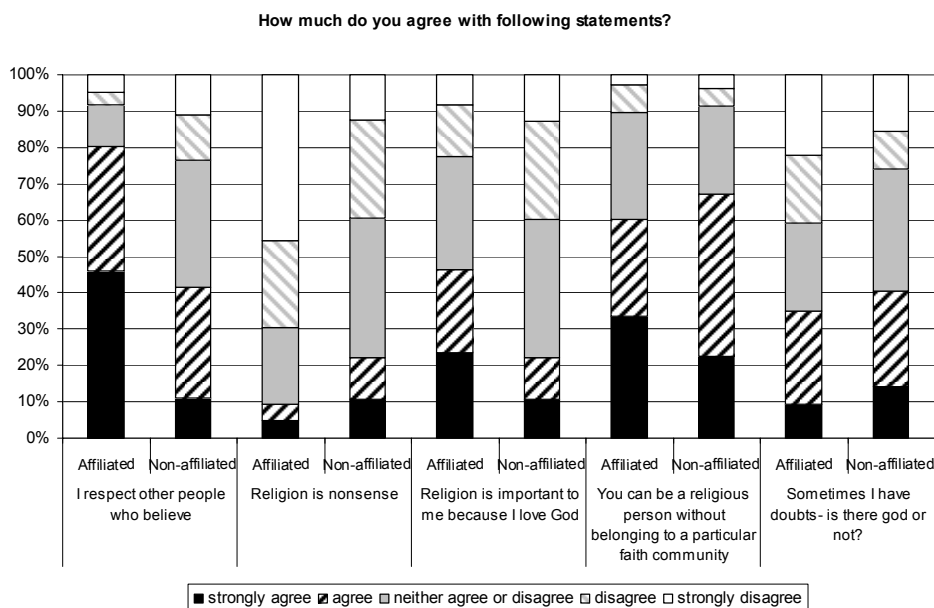
Chart 7: Attitudes towards religion (q.55,56,58) by model of religious education (%)



Those who did not study religious education agreed more that they do not know about religion ($\Phi=0.166$); and they were also less interested in talking about religion ($\Phi=0.154$). None of the other answers showed significant differences.

Religious affiliation. The ‘affiliated’ agreed moderately more with most of the statements in this section, either in regard to their own belief (‘Religion is important to me because I love God’ ($\Phi=0.47$, $\Phi=0.317$)) or the beliefs of others (‘I respect other people who believe’ ($\Phi=0.366$)). If different variables of religiosity are compared, then the statement ‘I respect other ...’ was most agreed with by those who valued religion as very important ($\bar{x}=4.37$) and students who declared their religious affiliation ($\bar{x}=4.13$); least agreement was shown by those who considered religion as absolutely not important ($\bar{x}=2.59$) and did not believe in god or any spirit ($\bar{x}=2.89$). The ‘affiliated’ also disagreed more strongly with the negative statement ‘Religion is nonsense’ ($\Phi=0.317$). There were only three exceptions in this block, where differences were insignificant: readiness to change one’s mind, doubts about God and ‘you can be a religious person without belonging to a particular faith community’, which were equally supported by both groups (Chart 8).

Chart 8: Attitudes towards religion (q.55,56,54,59,60) by religious affiliation (%)



A strong bipolarity among the ‘affiliated’, despite no differences of means compared to ‘non-affiliated’, can be observed for two statements: ‘religion is something one inherits from one’s family’ and ‘religion is a private matter’, where the ‘affiliated’ either ‘strongly agreed’ or ‘strongly disagreed’ with these statements, while others used more middle options. There were modestly significant differences in answers to the statements ‘I don’t know much about religion and thus I can’t have an opinion’ ($\Phi=0.30$) and ‘Religion does not interest us’ ($\Phi=0.287$), where the ‘affiliated’ disagreed more with the statements than the ‘non-affiliated’.

Language. ‘Russians’ agreed modestly more with statements that they love God ($\Phi=0.287$), religion determines their life ($\Phi=0.194$), less significantly with other statements about the positive impact of religion on their life, but also in these cases they were remarkably more likely to use the option ‘agree strongly’. ‘Russians’ were more likely to disagree with the statement that religion is open to change ($\Phi=0.208$). The statement of the social impact of religion ‘religion is important in our history’ was more likely to be disagreed with by ‘Russians’ than by ‘Estonians’ ($\Phi=0.182$). ‘Estonians’ were more likely to accept that a person could be religious without belonging to any religious community ($\Phi=0.182$).

Although more ‘Russians’ than ‘Estonians’ agreed that religion belongs to the private sphere ($\Phi=0.213$), ‘Estonians’ agreed that religion is inherited from family, while ‘Russians’ were more divergent – both likely to strongly agree and even more to disagree with this statement ($\Phi=0.213$). ‘Estonians’ were

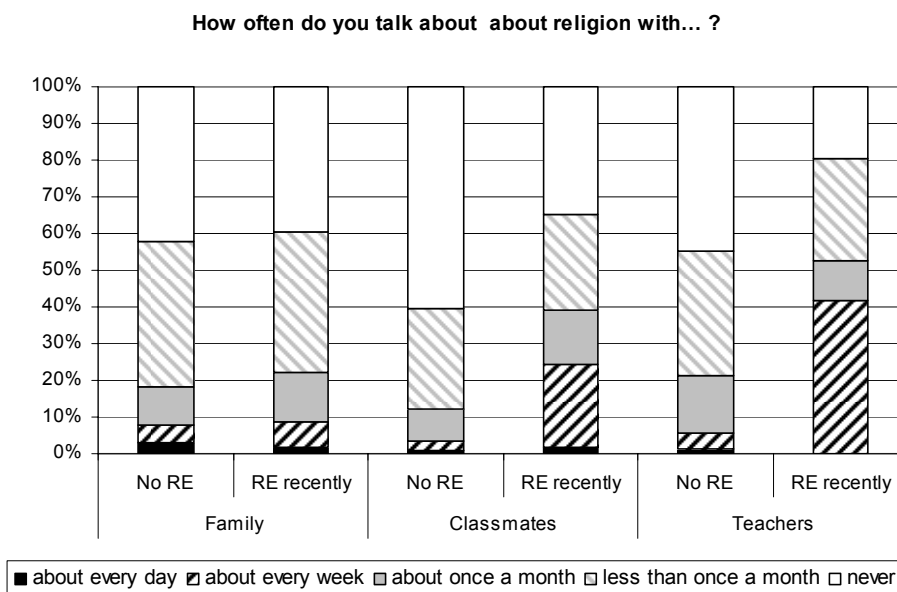
more likely to think that they know too little about religion, so cannot have an opinion about it ($\Phi=0.177$).

Talking about religion – with whom?

In this section I work with questions 62–67. Overall, students hardly speak about religion with anybody or at all. The most popular option for all the answers of this group was ‘never’. It is obvious that students rarely discuss religion – all the means were less than 2¹⁸, least spoken with were ‘other students at school’ and ‘religious leaders’. Four students out of five spoke about religion with their family members, friends and classmates less than once a month or never; they were most likely to discuss religion with a teacher - about every fourth spoke with a teacher about religion at least once a month. Again I present the effect of different influences on views on these questions.

Studies of religion. There were no differences in some cases - talking about religion with religious leaders, other students at school, and family. There were moderately significant differences for those who have studied religious education recently if compared to all other groups in talking more frequently about religion with teachers ($\Phi=0.46$; Chart 9), classmates ($\Phi=0.34$) and some differences in talking with friends ($\Phi=0.158$).

Chart 9: Talking about religion (q.62,64,66) by model of religious education (%)



¹⁸ Means on the scale: 5 – about every day, 4 – about every week, 3 – about once a month, 2 – less than once a month, 1 – never.

Religious affiliation. Although the ‘affiliated’ talked more about religion, they rarely talked about it at school. The significant differences occur only outside of school – students talked more often with family ($\Phi=0.312$), friends ($\Phi=0.26$) and religious leaders ($\Phi=0.34$).

Language. Even if ‘Russians’ valued family and friends as sources of information about religion, the reported frequency in talking about religion with them is almost the same as among ‘Estonians’. Significant differences existed in regard to talking with teachers ($\Phi=0.161$) and classmates ($\Phi=0.136$) – ‘Estonians’ were more likely to talk with them on a regular basis, the ‘Russians’ more likely never; instead ‘Russians’ were a bit more likely to talk with religious leaders about religion regularly ($\Phi=0.15$).

Contacts with different religions

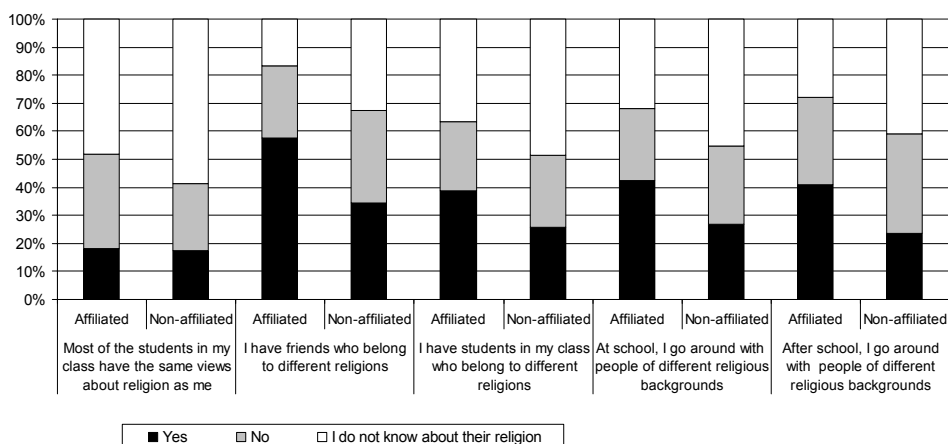
In this section I work with following questions 68–79. If to take into consideration the low importance of religion, it is not surprising that more than half of the students do not know their friends’ or classmates’ views of religion, or even if their classmates belong to any religion. Every fourth student believes that there are no students at their class belonging to (another) religion. The data, according to the religious affiliation students stated themselves, shows that 10% of students studied in classes where none of the students had a religious affiliation. 35% of students did not socialise with students of a different religious background outside of school, and 28% said that they communicate only with the similarly minded at school. From the comments given in response to the question it seems that religion is not a factor in friendships.

Studies of religion. In two aspects, students who had integrated religious education differed from others. They were more likely to believe that their views on religion are different from their parents’ ($\Phi=0.153$). They shared views with those who had studied religious education long ago, that in school they socialise with students having a different religious background ($\Phi=0.148$).

Religious affiliation. For the group of questions on how much students associated with people of different religious backgrounds, the biggest differences between the ‘affiliated’ and ‘non-affiliated’ was that the ‘non-affiliated’ were less likely to know about the religion of their friends, classmates or family members and parents, whereas the ‘affiliated’ tended to mention that they have friends ($\Phi=0.179$), classmates and family members of different religions, and they associate with them in their spare time ($\Phi=0.149$) and at school (Chart 10). However, there was no significant difference between the ‘affiliated’ and ‘non-affiliated’ as to whether they **preferred** to socialise with peers of the same religion as themselves at school and in their spare time. Surprisingly, the less students valued religion, the more they preferred to go with similarly minded (i.e. non-religious) people at school and in their spare time. The same was true of students who did not believe in god or any spirit. There were no significant differences according to religious background for the question about whether friends and classmates share their views (Chart 10).

Chart 10: Contacts with other religions (q.69,70,72,74,75) by religious affiliation (%)

How much do you agree with following statements?



Language. The most striking difference between ‘Russians and ‘Estonians’ was that ‘Russians’ were less likely to know about their parents’ religion and to have parents of a different religious background ($\Phi=0.199$). In addition they were less likely to know their parents’ views of religion and they believed that their parents thought about religion differently from themselves ($\Phi=0.161$). The results contradict the answers given at the end of the questionnaire, where students had to report the religion their parents belong to. The differences on religious diversity in the family were not so significant in these later questions and ‘Estonians’ tended to use more frequently the option that they do not know their parents’ religion.

Summary of results occurring in different groups

Religion was not considered important by most of the respondents. They saw religion as more important in history than in their own life. Family and school played the most important role in providing information about religion.

The personal relevance of religion does not seem to be directly correlated to the form of religious studies. There were no differences in terms of belonging or belief in God between the groups who had experienced different models of religious education. Students who have studied religious education believed more in ‘some sort of spirit or life force’ and less hold atheistic views or believed in God. Also the variables of personal relevance of religion (e.g. ‘Religion determines my whole life’, ‘Religion is important because I love God’, ‘Religion helps me to cope with difficulties’) did not distinguish groups according to their different experiences with religious education studies. Still, some minor changes in the importance of religion, thinking about religion and thinking about the meaning of life were detected: students with experience of religious education avoided the more negative extreme positions. Also, students

who had had any of the forms of religious education (religious education in primary school, religious education in secondary school, integrated religious education) valued religion as a societal and historical phenomenon more highly and acknowledged the need for mutual respect more than those who did not have such studies. The students with religious education experience tended more to be ready to change their views about religion and think that a person can be religious without belonging to any religious community.

In conclusion, religious studies do not make students more religious but they do change values – religion is not regarded as something to be afraid of or regarded as ‘a stupid relic from past’, but as an at least acceptable choice for some people. The attitudes of those who had religious education in primary classes were somewhat contradictory. On one hand, students with experience of religious education in primary classes said that they attend religious services and prayed more frequently. At the same time they saw religion as nonsense and saw religion as a source of conflicts more than other groups did.

The students who have studied religious education recently used and valued more knowledge-based sources (school, books) in finding information about religion. Their interest in and readiness to talk about religion with people of different backgrounds was higher than among those who did not have special religious studies. In addition, students who studied religious education valued tolerance more highly, and also they more often saw differences as not only normal but also an interesting part of life.

Students with a religious background were much more positive not only about religion but also about differences in general. They saw religion and all the sources as more important than their peers without religious affiliation. They spoke more frequently about religion, but did so mainly with like-minded groups – family members, friends and religious leaders. Probably more surprising were the findings that the ‘affiliated’ and ‘non-affiliated’ have equal doubts about existence of God, are equally ready to change their minds and think that it is possible to be a believer without belonging to any religious community, with neither preferring the company of the same religious background in school nor in their spare time. The ‘affiliated’ were more aware of the religious background of their fellows. They spoke more frequently about religion in family and with friends. They did not exchange ideas on religious issues with people of different religious background, such as for example classmates, but neither did the non-affiliated students.

Language proved to be a very important factor in the way religion was understood. ‘Russians’ believed in the existence of God regardless of their religious affiliation, while for ‘Estonians’ it was determined by their religious affiliation. ‘Russians’ valued more ‘individual’ practice such as prayer; and family and friends as sources of information about religion. They valued religion more as a moral guide and help in life; they were also less ready to change their mind on religious issues. The opposite was the case for statements about the social impacts of religion, taking part in religious events, religion

being important in history, valuing school as a source of information and a place to talk about religion; all were more valued by 'Estonians'.

Some patterns in answers according to gender could be also found. But the results were sometimes even contradictory. More girls than boys declared their religious (e.g. Christian, Buddhist, Taoist ect.) and non-religious (e.g. atheist, agnostic) affiliation; boys preferred more not to state any. Albeit the means for the importance of religion showed that girls regarded religion as more important (45% of females regarded religion as absolutely not important or as not important, while 60% of males did so), the positive extreme of the scale ('very important') did not show any gender differences. In the content of belief boys hold more atheistic views, while girls preferred more to believe in 'some sort of spirit or life force'. This option is probably felt as less 'extreme' in comparison to believing in God or holding atheistic views. Girls tended more to be ready to change their views about religion than boys did and were more cautious in seeing religion as nonsense. At the same time many other variables showed no gender differences ('Religion determines my whole life', 'Religion is important because I love God', 'A person can be religious without belonging...', 'Religion is inherited from family' or 'Religion it is a private matter'); also almost the same value was given to friends, religious communities, media and Internet as sources of information about religion). Although girls showed more positive attitudes towards religion, the frequency of religious practice did not differ from that of boys: for most of these activities boys used more extreme positions ('every day' and 'never') more frequently than girls, but girls prayed a bit more frequently. Girls were more positive about school, books and family as the sources of information about religion.

4.2.1.2. Data interpretation

Most of the students in Estonia saw religion as a historical or distant phenomenon, probably relevant for somebody else, but not for them personally. Religion was not a topic to discuss. Most of the students were not hostile to religion but they saw it as a distant or very private matter, not to be shown openly in any way.

In contrast to some public concerns in Estonia that religious education would convert students to Christianity, it was impossible to find any evidence of this. Even those who studied bible stories in primary classes did not believe in God more than others, although they tended to be less atheistic and to believe more in 'some sort of spirit'. Such a spiritual dimension could be detected in their slightly more frequent attendance at religious services and praying, and more often thinking about the meaning of life or about religion. The students who have studied religious education recently showed more readiness to start a conversation with people of different backgrounds and valued differences more highly. Probably the knowledge they have about different religions, and skills they acquire, lessen their prejudices about religious issues and dread in relation

to difference. The idea that a more tolerant family background may influence the views of students who studied religious education seems weak, because the most tolerant views were held by those students who studied religious education recently and happened to study at schools where all or almost all students from corresponding classes studied religious education. In addition, the 'natural control group' of students from the same school, but from different classes who have yet not studied religious education, showed less tolerant views.

Students' religious background was most influential in the personal dimension of religion, as was expected, but it did not affect doubts about the existence of God. As it was demonstrated in section 4.2.1.1, in the Estonian case, the religious affiliation of young people is closely related to one's beliefs and practices (see page 106 and chart 5 on page 107). As most students do not have any religious affiliation (see Table 6 on page 101), and religion is one of the lowest priorities among Estonian students in both, REDCo quantitative and qualitative study and in some other studies conducted among students (e.g. Rüütel&Tiit, 2005 and bigoted attitudes towards religious people in Estonia (Kilemit& Nõmmik, 2002; Valk, 2007b, 171–173), we can reasonably assume that those students who, in spite of the anti-religious climate, admit that they have a particular religion, do themselves have some degree of personal commitment to religion. The wish to belittle one's religion was evident also from the qualitative study (see the last example on page 66).

Although students with religious affiliation were more aware of their friends' religious background, they did not choose their friends on that basis. They talked about religion and valued people with a similar religious background to theirs, while avoiding controversial topics in segregated groups. This shows their wish to be taken seriously and they achieve it by avoiding topics which could exclude them from their peers.

It can be concluded that in regard to gender girls tend to use more polite and mild expressions for their attitudes toward religion and boys are more resolute in their opinions, but the gender differences in religiosity are not very big. Probably there are no clear gender roles in regard to religion in Estonia; girls are not expected to be more religious, and it was impossible to distinguish specifically 'girlish' or 'boyish' ways to think about religion. The bigger importance of religion for girls could be caused by girls' preference not to use extreme positions, but to use middle options instead, as it was followed in their answers to other questions also.

Although the difference in responses of the 'affiliated' and 'non-affiliated' was significant, there was a whole group of statements where distinctions between nationalities proved to be even more significant. The content of belief was based more on nationality than on the religious affiliation of 'Russians'. The beliefs and religious practices of 'Estonians' seem to be more affected by their religious affiliation or lack thereof. 'Russians' tended to see religion as a part of their identity, often regardless of their religious affiliation. They saw religion as private and individual, not related to social life. In this respect it can be surprising that 'Estonians' were more likely to accept that a person could be

religious without belonging to any religious community. One explanation could be that ‘Russians’ felt more attached to believing in God, while ‘Estonians’ believed in some sort of spirit or life force, where religious tradition does not play so important a role.

Another surprising tendency was that ‘Estonians’ were more likely to believe that religion is inherited from family and ‘Russians’ believed that they do not share beliefs with their parents. Probably this could be explained by confrontation between adolescents and their parents. Among the ‘Russians’ it is worthwhile to disagree about religion in order to find out one’s own, intimate and individual belief, while for ‘Estonians’ this issue is just a theoretical question about ‘other’ people who probably inherited their beliefs from family.

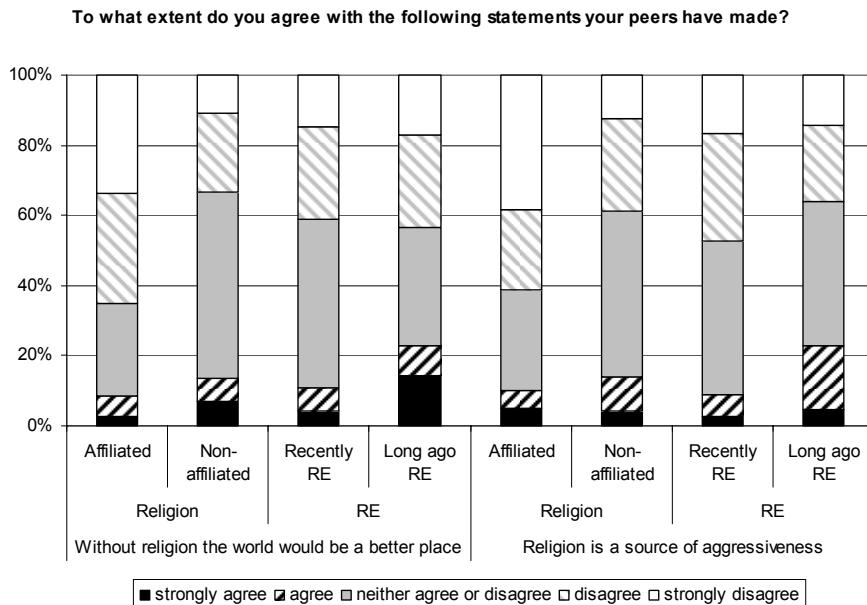
4.2.2. How do students see the impact of religion in a society?

4.2.2.1. Data description

Religion in a society

In this section I work with questions 82–85. About half of students did not take a stand on negative or hostile statements about religion or religious people. The majority of students disagreed that ‘religion is source of aggression’ and that ‘without religion the world would be a better place’, but many did agree with such statements. The means were respectively 2.6 and 2.8.

Chart 11: Religion in a society (q. 83, 85) by religious affiliation and model of religious education (%)



Studies of religion. The students who studied religious education long ago differed most remarkably in all their answers in this section. They agreed with those who have integrated religious education more than the others that religion is a source of aggression ($\Phi=0.16$; Chart 11). Although the other differences are not so significant, they are still remarkable as such views occur in some other ‘intolerant’ statements – those who have studied religious education long ago agreed more than the others that the world would be a better place without religion and that religious people are less tolerant. These paradoxical results are discussed in section 4.2.2.2.

The students who have never studied religious education were less interested than all other groups in the views of the best friend about religion ($\bar{x}=3.11$ if compared to those who studied religious education long ago $\bar{x}=3.56$ or recently $\bar{x}=3.44$).

Religious affiliation. The ‘affiliated’ disagreed modestly more than others with the hostile statements that religion is a source of aggression ($\Phi=0.267$) and the world would be better without it ($\Phi=0.287$) or religious people are less tolerant ($\Phi=0.195$; Chart 11). The answers of students were compared also by different independent variables, including religious affiliation, how important they think religion is or what they believe in. The differences are quite remarkable, especially in regard to the importance of religion. ‘Without religion the world would be a better place’ was less agreed with by those for whom religion was very important ($\bar{x}=1.75$), who had religious affiliation ($\bar{x}=2.09$) and who believed in God ($\bar{x}=2.13$), most agreed by those for whom religion was not important at all ($\bar{x}=3.21$) or who had no religious affiliation ($\bar{x}=3.18$). The students who valued religion were more likely to be curious about their fellows’ views on religion than students for whom religion has no relevance in their lives (means respectively 3.95 and 2.71).

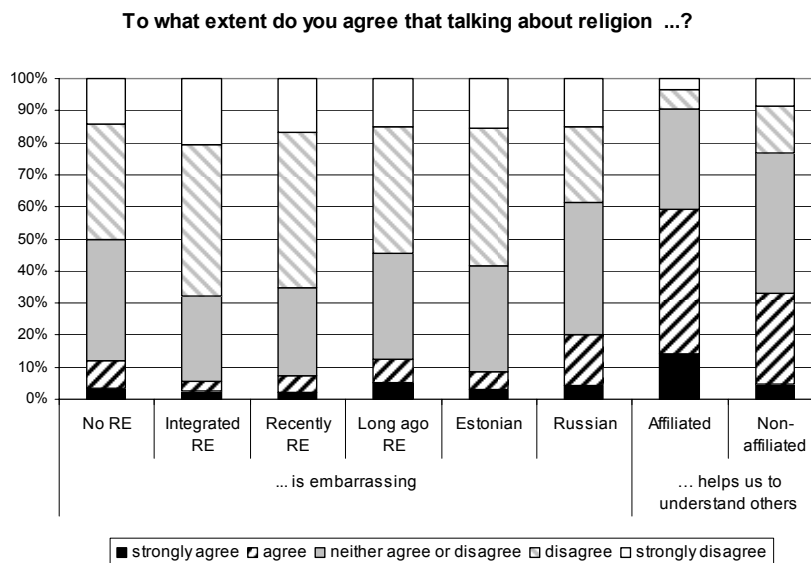
Talking about religion – why?

In this section I work with questions 87–97. Despite rarely speaking about religion (see 4.2.1.1 “Talking about religion – with whom?”) students were not so negative about its effects. Equal distribution characterised most of the answers in this group. Most of all students agreed that talking about religion is interesting because of different opinions ($\bar{x}=3.5$). In addition they agreed slightly more with the statement that they knew too little about religion to be able to talk about it ($\bar{x}=3.2$) and it does not interest them ($\bar{x}=3.2$). The most disagreed- with statements were that it was embarrassing to talk about ($\bar{x}=2.4$) and that they talk about ‘how stupid religion’ is ($\bar{x}=2.6$).

Studies of religion. Those who did not study religious education differed from all other students in many answers of this group. They agreed more that they do not know about religion ($\Phi=0.166$) and, with those who have studied religious education long ago, that it is embarrassing to talk about religion ($\Phi=0.162$; Chart 12). The same pattern occurred with interest as with knowledge – those who had not studied it, were also less interested in different

opinions ($\Phi=0.151$). Although there is a weak significance, it is still remarkable that students, who had studied religious education long ago, agreed that they talk about the stupidity and cruelty of religion. Again the implications of this are discussed in section 4.2.2.2.

Chart 12: Reasons to talk about religion (q. 91, 90) by model of religious education, language and religious affiliation (%)



Religious affiliation. All the positive attitudes towards values of talking about religion are supported significantly more by the ‘affiliated’, without any exception. The statements ‘it helps us to understand others’ ($\Phi=0.221$; Chart 12) and ‘it helps to shape my own views’ ($\Phi=0.221$) were the most distinctive among the positive statements. Some negative statements showed even bigger differences (e.g. ‘I do not know about religion...’ ($\Phi=0.300$) and ‘religion does not interest us ...’ ($\Phi=0.287$)).

There were no significant differences between groups about the statement that it is embarrassing to talk about religion. The very strongly negative statement ‘... how stupid religion is...’ showed only small differences – the percentage of those strongly agreeing with the statement was the same across groups. More significant differences could be found if the variable, of how important religion is, is taken into account (some examples of means for ‘religion is very important’ vs. ‘not important at all’ are given in brackets): talking about religion is interesting because of different views people hold ($\bar{x}=4.03$ vs. $\bar{x}=2.97$), it helps to shape one’s own views ($\bar{x}=3.78$ vs. $\bar{x}=2.49$), it helps to understand others ($\bar{x}=3.88$ vs. $\bar{x}=2.56$). All the statements followed the same pattern: the statements were more agreed with the more the person valued the importance of religion for himself/herself.

Language. Four statements showed modestly significant distinctions. ‘Russians’ were more likely to agree or to agree strongly that it is embarrassing to talk about religion ($\Phi=0.194$; Chart 12). Although ‘Estonians’ were more likely to think that religion is a boring topic or that they know less about religion, so cannot have an opinion ($\Phi=0.177$), they were more likely to agree that different opinions make talking about religion interesting ($\Phi=0.158$) and helps to build ‘a peaceful together’ ($\Phi=0.154$).

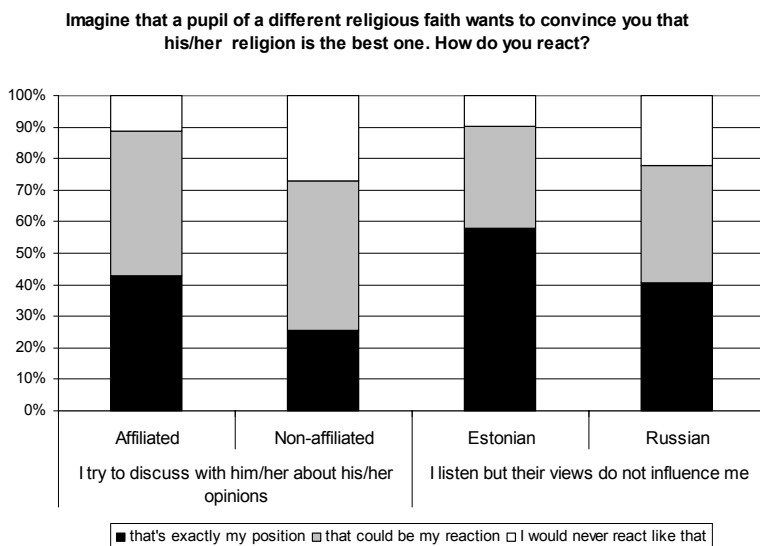
Meeting a different opinion – how?

In this section I work with questions 98–102. The questions about how students would react to a peer with a different religious view showed that students were likely to listen but not to allow the views of others to influence them, and were least likely to try to convince others of their own views.

Studies of religion. There were no significant differences between groups according to their experience with religious education, in the ways they react to a peer with different religious views. Albeit, students without religious education tended more to ignore and convince than discuss and find common ground.

Religious affiliation. The only significant difference was in trying to discuss the views ($\Phi=0.165$; Chart 13), where the ‘affiliated’ said that they would more likely use this strategy. More significant differences could be found on the bases of importance of religion, the students for whom religion was not important preferred ignoring ($\bar{x}=4.23$ vs. ‘very important’ $\bar{x}=3.80$), while those who valued religion favoured discussing the opinions ($\bar{x}=4.46$ vs. ‘not important at all’ $\bar{x}=3.23$).

Chart 13: Way of reaction on a different view (q. 99, 102) by religious affiliation and language (%)



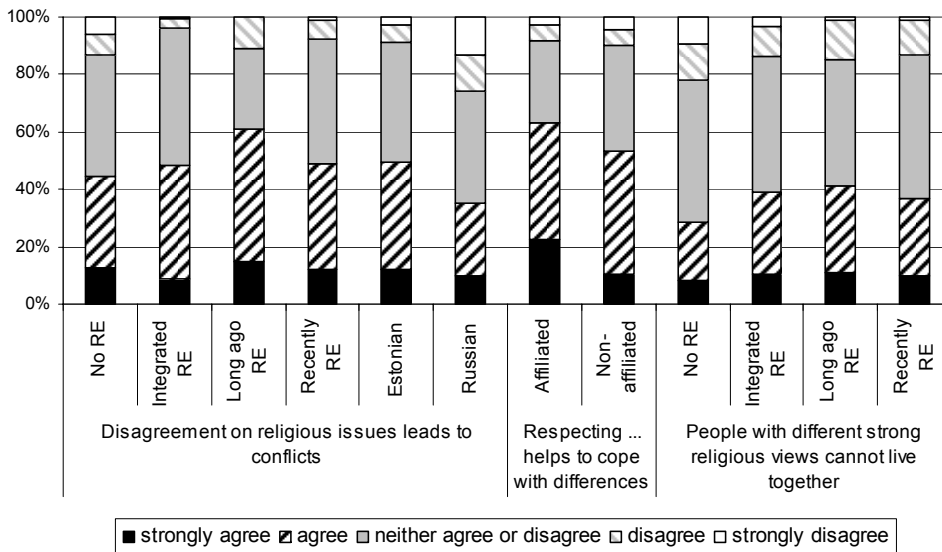
Language. There were no differences in responses to this block of questions, except 'Estonians' preferred modestly more than 'Russians' to listen to a different view but not to be affected by it ($\Phi=0.169$; Chart 13).

People of different worldviews and religions living together

In this section I work with questions 103–106. The statement that representatives of different religions cannot live together was not answered by almost half of students. The questions on the views about differences revealed that students agreed that respect for others' religions would help to cope with differences and disagreements on religious issues. Students in Estonia tended to disagree with the statement that they do not like to live with members of other religions.

Studies of religion. In answer to this group of questions, those without religious education differed from all other groups. They disagreed more strongly that religious differences lead to conflicts ($\Phi=0.184$). They were almost without exception the only ones who strongly disagreed with this and also with the statement that representatives of strict religions cannot live together ($\Phi=0.168$; Chart 14). In addition they agreed less that respect can help people to live peacefully together ($\Phi=0.16$). In contrast, they were modestly more likely to dislike people from other religions and to want to live separately from them ($\Phi=0.161$).

Chart 14: Views about people of different religions living together (q. 103–106) by model of religious education, religious affiliation and language (%)



Religious affiliation. Students with religious affiliation tended to have more tolerant attitudes than the 'non-affiliated'. They were modestly more likely to agree that respecting the religion of others helps to cope with differences ($\Phi=0.143$, Chart 14) and to disagree that they don't like people from other religions and do not want to live with them ($\Phi=0.147$). There was no significant difference between the 'affiliated' and 'non-affiliated' for the other two questions.

If different variables are compared, there was more respect for living peacefully together by students who valued religion as very important ($\bar{x}=3.81$), respondents who declared their religious affiliation ($\bar{x}=3.75$) and those believing in spirit or life force ($\bar{x}=3.69$). Those who found religion as absolutely not important ($\bar{x}=3.22$) and did not believe in god or any spirit ($\bar{x}=3.37$) showed the least agreement. The very strong statement 'I don't like people from other religions and do not want to live together with them' was most agreed with by those for whom religion was not important at all ($\bar{x}=2.43$) and who did not believe in god or spirit ($\bar{x}=2.4$). It was least of all agreed by students with religious affiliation ($\bar{x}=1.98$) and for whom religion was important ($\bar{x}=2.00$).

Language. Striking differences in attitudes towards the possibility to live peacefully together appeared between language groups. 'Estonians' agreed modestly more that strict religions cannot live together ($\Phi=0.268$) and disagreements on religious grounds lead to conflicts ($\Phi=0.215$; Chart 14), but that respect can help to peaceful co-existence ($\Phi=0.216$).

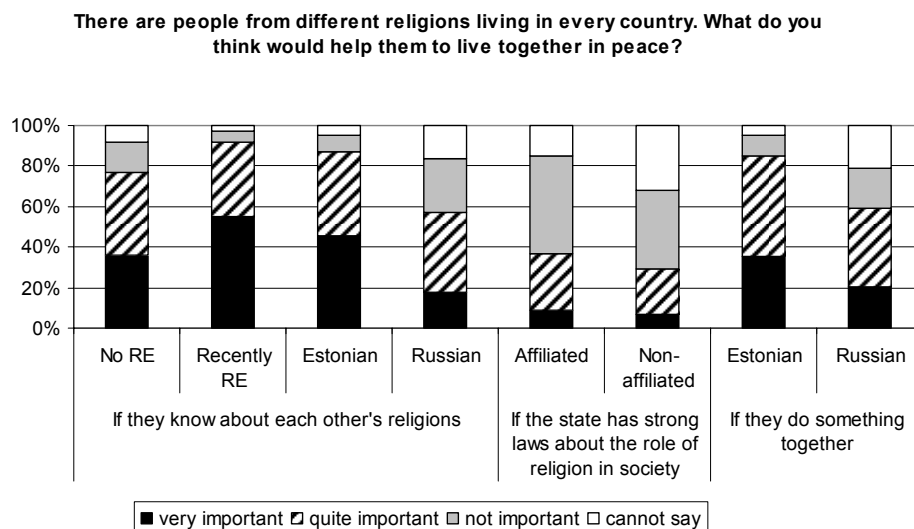
How people of different worldviews and religions could live together?

In this section I work with following questions 107–112. Knowledge about different religions was highlighted as the most helpful factor for living peacefully together, while keeping religion to oneself and strong regulations by the state were not believed to be as effective in building peace.

Studies of religion. Students with 'no RE' believed less than others that knowledge of religions could help to live peacefully together ($\Phi=0.192$; Chart 15) or that knowing someone personally could help ($\Phi=0.159$).

Religious affiliation. For most questions in this group there were no differences between students with and without a religious background, except religiously affiliated students had more an opinion about the effect of strong laws about religion (Chart 15).

Chart 15: Ways for people of different worldviews to live together (q.108,112,110) by model of religious education, language and religious affiliation (%)



Language. There were some significant differences in this block of questions, 'Estonians' being more positive about all the ways to improve peace among different religions. 'Estonians' valued significantly more highly knowledge about each other ($\Phi=0.320$; Chart 15), but common activities ($\Phi=0.275$; Chart 15), shared interest ($\Phi=0.258$) and personal relations with representatives of a religion ($\Phi=0.252$) were also more believed to be effective. Less agreed upon was keeping religion private, supported especially by 'Russians' ($\Phi=0.172$). 'Russians' believed also slightly less in state regulations.

Summary of results according to different groups

Estonian students showed their distant attitude to religion also in this group of question by saying that it does not interest them, they do not know about religion and by a low opinion regarding outcomes of speaking about religion. Nevertheless, they believed in respect and the possibility to live together with people of different religions. They valued the role of knowledge and did not believe that keeping religion private would foster peaceful co-existence.

As the students attending different forms of religious studies did not differ by their religious affiliation, it was interesting to see how the students differ in respect. The students who have never studied religious education differed from all other groups for all the statements on respect for religion and differences on religious grounds. Students without religious education agreed less that they have respect for believers, they believed also least of all in the effectiveness of respect for living peacefully together, while those with integrated religious education or recent religious education studies were more optimistic about it. The statement 'I do not like people from other religions...' was most agreed by

students without religious education and least by those with an integrated form of religious education. Students without any experience of religious education were less informed and thought that religion is an embarrassing issue to talk about. Students who had studied religious education saw positive effects of speaking about religion for themselves and for understanding society. Somewhat unexpected was the finding that students without religious education believed less than the others that religion may cause some conflicts or that people of different religious backgrounds cannot live together; those who studied religious education long ago were most ready to believe these statements. The students who had learned religious education in primary school were more ready to see religion as a source of aggression. In contrast, students with recent religious education experience were more open to religious differences and were respectful of religion than were students without such experience.

Religiously affiliated students showed more respect and readiness for dialogue with people of different views about religion. They valued more highly respect, knowledge and personal relations to improve peaceful coexistence between different religious groups.

‘Russians’ agreed more that it is embarrassing to talk about religion. They also believed more that people of strict religions can live together and that people do not conflict on religious grounds. At the same time, they were more sceptical about different means to improve relations, including respect and strong laws.

Some of these variables showed differences between genders, others did not show any differences. For example girls and boys did not differ on seeing religion as a potential source of aggression. Also they were alike on preference for going around with similarly minded peers. Girls and boys were equally puzzled by the questions about if they had problems showing their views about religion at school and over half of both genders agreed that a student who shows openly his/her religious beliefs could be mocked. Although there were no significant gender differences for the questions about how often respondents spoke with others about religion, the girls were more positive about many outcomes (e.g. they were more interested about what their best friends think about religion, they believed more that talking about religion helps to understand others, helps them to live peacefully together, it is interesting as people have different views, and it helps to shape one’s own views). Boys agreed significantly more that religion is a boring topic and slightly more boys agreed also that they are not interested in religion. Girls proved to be more looking for and finding harmony in their surroundings and between religiously diverse groups; they valued respect and knowledge about religions more than boys. Boys showed themselves to be more militant – they did not like differences and would ignore them or try to convince others of their own views more than girls would.

4.2.2.2. Data interpretation

The views of students on the role of religion in society contradict their other responses. On the one hand they valued knowledge of different religions in fostering peaceful co-existence and did not believe in keeping religion private. At the same time, they say that they do not know about religion and are not interested in such knowledge. Probably, since religion was not important for them, it was difficult to imagine that it can be important enough for people to fight over, or if conflict did arise they could not imagine that it could be solved.

Why were the students with early religious education experience in several answers more hostile to religion? It can be that their understanding of religion has not become complex enough and consistent with their development, while the understandings they held in childhood are now rejected. In contrast, students with recent religious education experience were more open to religious differences and respectful of religion than were students without such experience. At the same time it was detected that students without any experience of religious studies believed less that religions could cause any conflicts, being less aware of the potential of religion for conflicts or hardly understanding how it (as being so marginal) could cause any conflicts.

The more open-minded views on religious diversity of religiously affiliated students could be due to their minority position. As described above, they were quite well adapted to open-mindedness and they would only benefit from such an attitude, so they try to create the reality they dream of by believing in it.

Why did 'Russians', who were less likely to believe that they would be teased on religious grounds, think that it was embarrassing to talk about religion? It corresponds to their individual approach to religion discussed earlier. Their religion is so private, that it is not proper to discuss; religion has primarily an individual, not a societal dimension. That could explain why they believed less in religions' potential to create conflicts and were more sceptical about different means to improve relations, including respect and strong laws. Religion is believed to be a personal matter, not to cause conflicts; for the same reason there is no need for tolerance for improving relations.

4.2.3. How do students see religion in school?

4.2.3.1. Data description

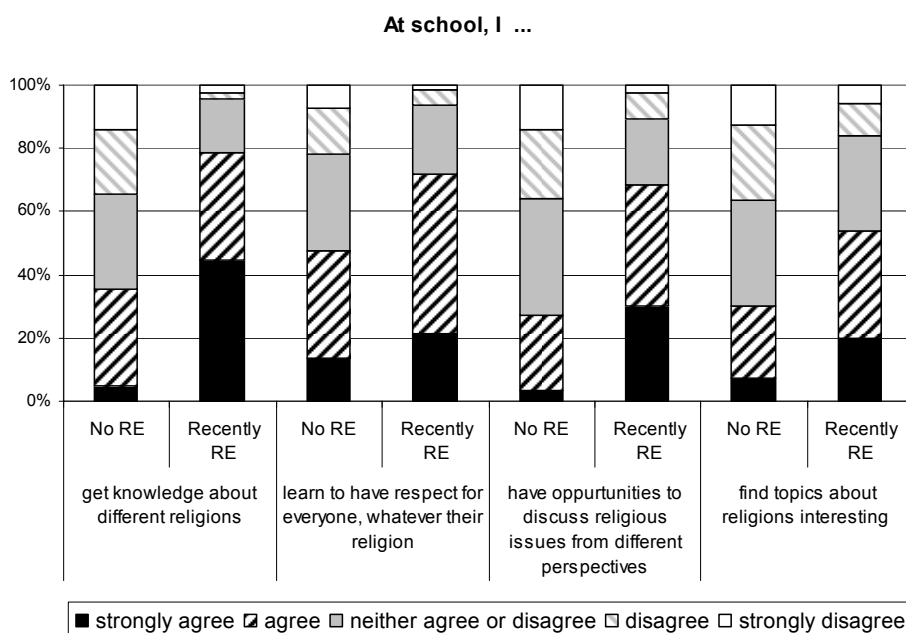
It was easier for students to take a stand on questions about religion in school than about religion in general. The number of students who chose the middle option 'neither agree nor disagree' in the questions about religious education was usually about 30%, which is less than in other blocks of questions.

Evaluation of experiences with studies of religion

In this section I work with questions 3–12. The statements of interest in and importance of dealing with religion had a distribution with normal curve; almost equal numbers of students agreed and disagreed with the statements. Statements about the good impact of education on religious issues on the peaceful and respectful co-existence of representatives of different religions were more agreed upon. The statements about the usefulness of religion in learning about oneself or in making moral decisions were rejected. The statement about possible quarrels because of such studies was strongly rejected. We can now consider the reactions of groups of students.

Studies of religion. The students who have studied religious education recently rated their studies about religious issues much higher in all aspects: they considered more than any other group that they gain knowledge about religion ($\Phi=0.49$; Chart 16), they can look at topics from different perspectives ($\Phi=0.397$), religious education is interesting ($\Phi=0.18$) and they can learn to respect people with different religious backgrounds ($\Phi=0.219$). Together with students who had had religious education long ago or had integrated religious education they considered that it is important to deal with religion at school ($\Phi=0.20$) and it helps to understand contemporary events ($\Phi=0.17$). Only views on making moral decisions and learning about oneself showed no significant differences between groups.

Chart 16: Evaluation of religious education (q. 3–6) by model of religious education (%)



Religious affiliation. The ‘affiliated’ students were more positive in their ratings than the ‘non-affiliated’ in this group of questions almost in every case, but the differences were not as significant as between those who learned religious education recently and those who had not. The only exception in this respect was for the personal impact of these studies, where the ‘affiliated’ agreed more with the statement that it helps them to learn about themselves ($\Phi=0.205$), while there were no significant differences in regard to those who have studied religious education or have not. The ‘affiliated’ diverged modestly from the ‘non-affiliated’ by their strong agreement that they learn at school to respect other religions ($\Phi=0.198$), that religious topics are interesting for them ($\Phi=0.167$) and important to deal with ($\Phi=0.163$).

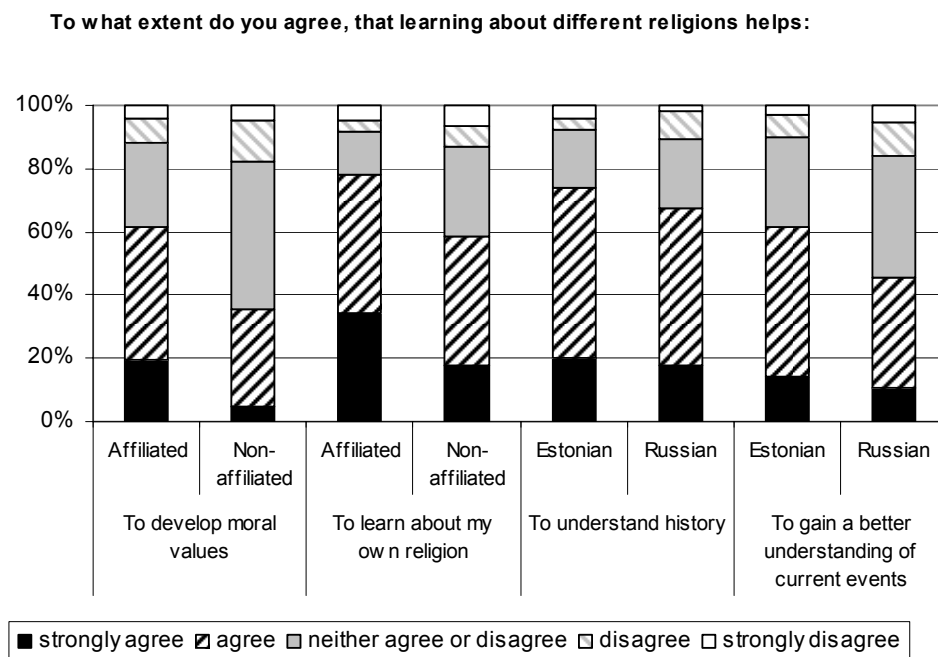
Language. ‘Russians’ modestly more than ‘Estonians’ agreed strongly that at school they learn to respect everyone ($\Phi=0.27$). All the other statements in this section were agreed more by ‘Estonians’. The statements of societal dimension were modestly more agreed by Estonians: studies on religious issues help to understand current events ($\Phi=0.255$), live together in peace ($\Phi=0.238$), but also that it is important to learn about different religions ($\Phi=0.228$). More personal evaluations, such as ‘learning about religion helps to understand oneself’ or ‘to make moral decisions’, did not show significant distinctions.

Expected outcomes of religious studies

In this section I work with questions 20–25. Students rejected the idea that school provides or should provide religious beliefs. In addition more personal, although not strictly religious aims, such as developing moral values or one’s own point of view were less agreed with than other statements. In students’ view religious studies should rather help them to understand the world. The most agreed statement was that knowledge about religion helps to understand history, the least agreed was that it should support developing moral values. There were no significant differences according to their experience with religious education.

Religious affiliation. The ‘affiliated’ agreed with all the statements of the block, such as with the personal outcomes of religious studies: to develop moral values ($\Phi=0.252$; Chart 17), to develop one’s point of view ($\Phi=0.228$; Chart 17) and the more interpersonal statement ‘to understand others and live peacefully with them’ ($\Phi=0.206$) and less markedly in learning about one’s own religion ($\Phi=0.186$).

Chart 17: Outcomes of religious studies (q. 24, 25, 21, 22) by religious affiliation and language (%)



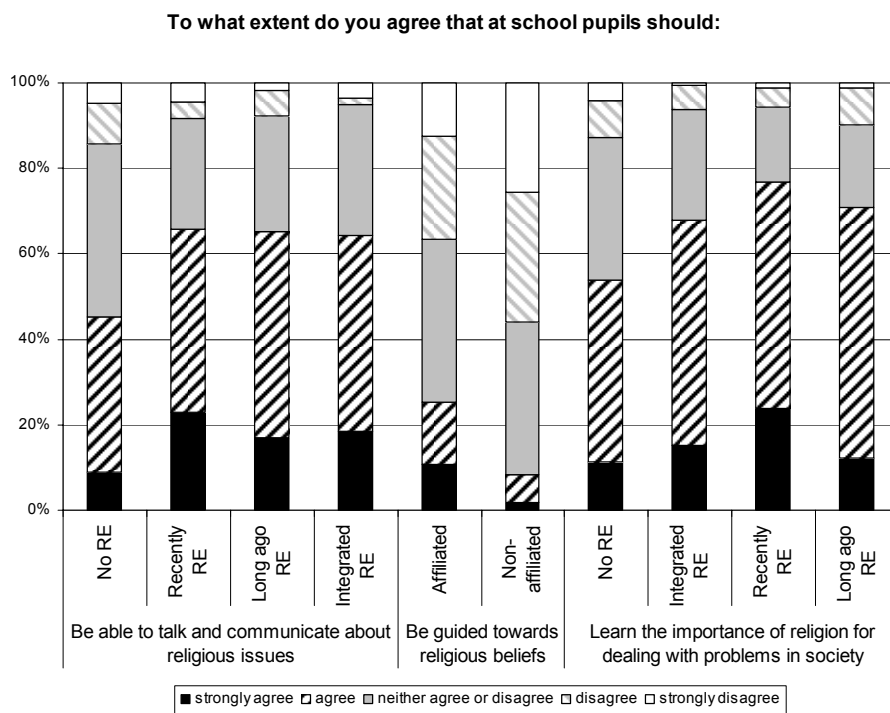
Language. ‘Estonians’ agreed slightly more that learning about religions helps to understand history and current events (Chart 17).

Aims for religious education

In this section I work with questions 32–36. Religious education, in students’ view, should be knowledge-oriented. Students strongly rejected the idea that school should provide religious beliefs for students ($\bar{x}=2.4$). All other aims were more appreciated ($\bar{x}=3.7$ – 3.5) and ‘to get objective knowledge’ was the most agreed with.

Studies of religion. Only in regard to confessional aims of religious education did all the students equally disagree; other statements clearly distinguished students with ‘no RE’ from other groups. They agreed modestly less that students should be able to talk about religion at school ($\Phi=0.228$; Chart 18) or to learn the importance of religion for dealing with problems in society ($\Phi=0.213$). They were less interested in getting knowledge about religion ($\Phi=0.195$) or in learning to understand what religions teach.

Chart 18: Aims for religious education (q. 34, 36, 35) by model of religious education and religious affiliation (%)



Religious affiliation. The ‘affiliated’ agreed more with all the aims, but the differences were more significantly in responses to personal aims of religious education: to be guided towards religious belief ($\Phi=0.248$; Chart 18), and also to learn what religions teach ($\Phi=0.175$). The ‘affiliated’ more wanted students to learn to speak about religious issues ($\Phi=0.159$). The difference about learning to speak on religious issues is even more remarkable when those who regard religion to be as very important for them are compared to those for whom religion is not important at all (means 4.12 and 2.96). Still, ‘be guided towards religious beliefs’ was the least valued aim for religious education also among the ‘affiliated’ ($\bar{x}=2.91$), while ‘learn to understand what religions teach’ ($\bar{x}=3.9$) and ‘get objective knowledge’ ($\bar{x}=3.86$) were the most favoured. The ‘non-affiliated’ valued objective knowledge ($\bar{x}=3.62$) and the importance of religion in society ($\bar{x}=3.56$) more than other aims.

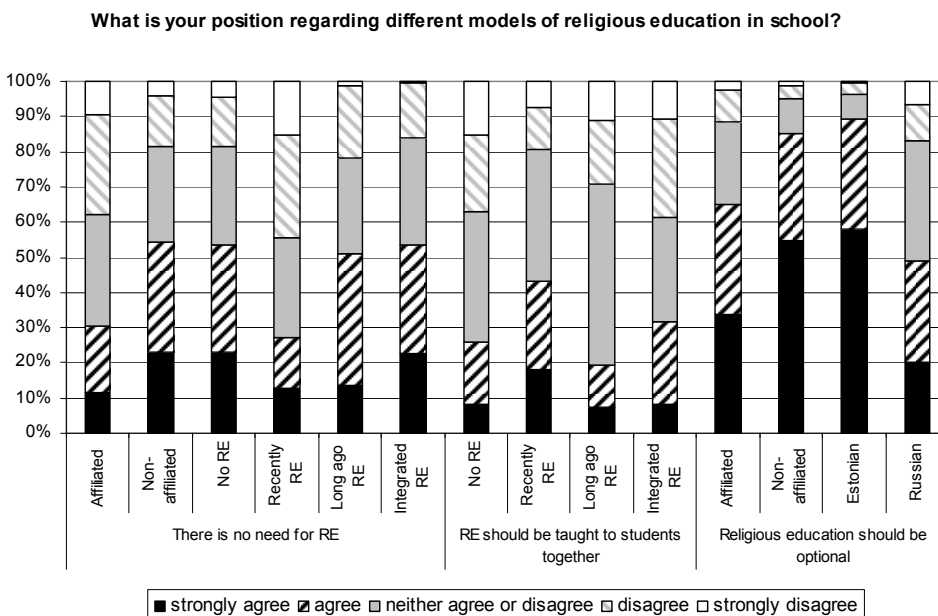
Language. All aims for religious education were more highly valued by ‘Estonians’, except ‘to be guided towards religious belief’. Three answers were modestly different. ‘Estonians’ valued significantly more that students should learn about the impact of religion on society ($\Phi=0.24$) and that students should be able to talk about religious issues ($\Phi=0.227$). Similarly, ‘Estonians’ agreed that learning about religions should give knowledge about different world religions ($\Phi=0.153$).

Models of religious education

In this section I work with questions 26–31. The most agreed statement from the whole questionnaire was that on the voluntary basis of religious education ($\bar{x}=4.1$) where more than half of students strongly agreed and about one third agreed with the statement. About half of students agreed strongly or agreed that all they need to know about religion is covered by other subjects. Slightly more students agreed with religious education in groups according to their religious affiliation, if the subject should be introduced at school. The statement about no place for religion in school was the most confusing for students – half of respondents could not take a stand.

Studies of religion. Only one statement did not give significant differences between those with different experiences with religious education: voluntary participation in religious education lessons. Students without religious education experience agreed more than the others that there is no place for religion at school ($\Phi=0.23$). The group with recent experience of religious education diverged modestly from all others in its opinions about religious education. They supported more common religious education ($\Phi=0.205$; Chart 19), they disagreed more with the statement that groups should be separated by religious affiliation ($\Phi=0.176$) and with the statement that religious education is not needed as a separate subject ($\Phi=0.272$; Chart 19). Those who studied religious education long ago had similar positions regarding religious education models to those with no experience of religious education, except favouring more the need for religiously segregated groups in studying religious education.

Chart 19: Models of religious education (q. 30, 29, 26) by religious affiliation, model of religious education and language (%)



Religious affiliation. The ‘affiliated’ valued religious studies more highly and rejected the claims that religious education as a separate subject is not needed ($\Phi=0.192$; Chart 19) and ‘There should be no place for religion in school life’ ($\Phi=0.192$). Nevertheless, they opposed more than the ‘non-affiliated’ the forms of religious education which could cause their segregation, such as optional studies of religious education ($\Phi=0.215$; Chart 19) or studies in confessional groups.

Language. There were no significant differences in opinions about the need for religious education. Significantly more ‘Estonians’ strongly agreed that religious education should be optional ($\Phi=0.424$; Chart 19), slightly more also with the need to learn it according to one’s own religious background. ‘Russians’ were more likely to agree with the statement that there should be no place for religion in school ($\Phi=0.18$).

Appearance of religion in school

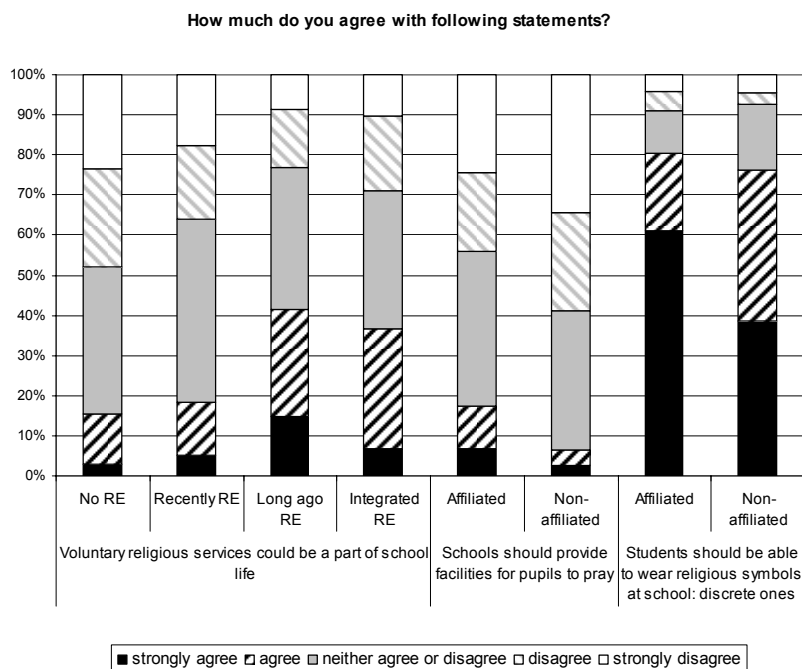
In this section I work with questions 13–19. Only two ways for religion to appear in school were more accepted than rejected – allowing the wearing of discreet religious symbols ($\bar{x}=4.1$) and being absent on religious holidays ($\bar{x}=3.4$). More ritualistic and school-oriented demands, such as a special room for praying ($\bar{x}=2.2$) and voluntary services ($\bar{x}=2.2$) were strongly rejected. Surprisingly, a special menu was not seen as acceptable by many respondents ($\bar{x}=2.7$).

Studies of religion. The students who studied religious education long ago or had integrated religious education were slightly more likely to be in favour of several ways religion could appear in school, but especially for the statement about religious services at school, where they agreed more than others with the statement ($\Phi=0.276$, Chart 20); also they supported more the right to be absent from school for religious reasons and to wear visible religious symbols.

Religious affiliation. Somewhat surprising was the finding that only two items showed modestly significant differences on the basis of religious affiliation: the right to wear discreet religious symbols ($\Phi=0.18$) and that school should provide facilities for students to pray ($\Phi=0.17$; Chart 20). In other statements, although the ‘affiliated’ more likely ‘strongly agreed’, they showed no significant differences in their views if agreements and disagreements are compared.

Language. There were no significant differences for this section of questions; several ways for religion to appear were supported by ‘Estonians’ a bit more than by ‘Russians’. ‘Estonians’ agreed modestly more that students should be able to wear visible religious symbols ($\Phi=0.156$).

Chart 20: Appearance of religion in school (q. 19, 18, 14) by model of religious education and religious affiliation (%)



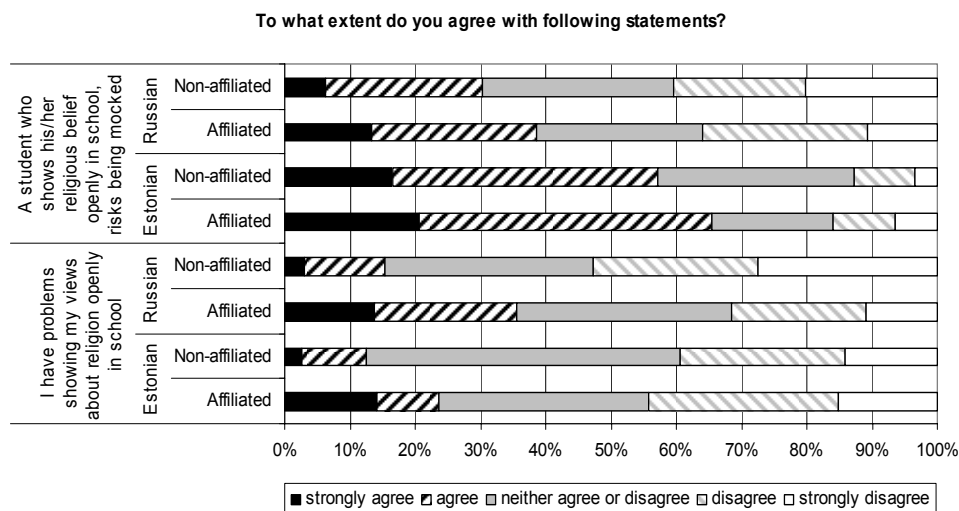
Showing views about religion in school

In this section I work with questions 78, 79, 81 and 82. More students (45%) were interested in the way their best friends think about religion than were not (23%, $\bar{x}=3.2$). At the same time, such an interest is often rather passive – 30% of students agreed and 33% disagreed with the statement that it does not bother them what friends think about religion ($\bar{x}=3.0$). Students were more likely to think that a student who openly shows his/her religious belief risks being mocked ($\bar{x}=3.4$) than to consider that it is problematic for themselves ($\bar{x}=2.6$).

Studies of religion. The group most interested in the views of their friends were the students who studied religious education in primary school ($\Phi=0.173$) and the most disinterested students were those without any form of religious education. Students showed no significant differences about showing their own religious identity at school related to their religious studies.

Religious affiliation and language. The ‘affiliated’ were more likely than the ‘non-affiliated’ to agree with the personal statements that it is problematic for them to show their religion ($\Phi=0.207$) and that they would like to know about the way their best friend thinks about religion ($\Phi=0.152$), but showed less difference with the general statement that some believers could be teased. For this, more general statement, the modestly significant difference was between language-groups, where ‘Estonians’ agreed more that a student can be teased at school on religious grounds ($\Phi=0.279$).

Chart 21: Showing views about religion (q. 81, 80) by language and religious affiliation (%)



‘Russian’ religious affiliated students were most concerned about showing their religious convictions; they were the only ones who saw their own problems as being as bad as the problems of ‘a student’, while all other groups believed to be it more a problem for others (Chart 21). ‘Estonians’, in spite of their lower religious affiliation than ‘Russians’, were more interested in the way the best friend thinks about religion.

Summary of results according to different groups

The school was not seen as a place to practice religion, nor to be visible; the students also rejected the idea that school provides or should provide religious beliefs. In addition more personal, although not strictly religious aims, such as developing moral values or one’s own point of view were less agreed with than other statements. In students’ view religious studies should rather help them to understand the world around them than themselves. The young people, for whom religion seems not to be a part of life, did not see any reason for religion to appear in school or to guarantee rights for students with a religious background; they rather refused these rights, except for wearing discreet religious symbols, which is probably more familiar for them, as some students do wear little religious symbols at schools, even without being a member of the particular religion. If students were asked about favourable models of religious studies they inclined to choose models familiar to them. The students were usually satisfied with lack of religious education, or the form of it that they personally have experienced, whatever it was.

Students who had studied religious education or had religion integrated in a special way to their school life, valued the subject matter more highly and found it to be helpful in understanding society. The students who had studied the

subject recently valued objective knowledge, different perspectives, respect for differences and found it to be more interesting than all other students. They rejected, more than others, being segregated by religiously affiliated groups and more likely wanted all students to learn it together. The students who had studied religious education a long time ago and not anymore were less satisfied with the education on religious issues they have now and believed that religious education should be taught according to religious affiliation. In addition students with integrated religious education did not see any need for a separate subject, but they were more aware of the religious rights that a person has.

Students with religious affiliation did not ask for special rights or facilities for practicing their faith at school, except more individually exercised rights such as wearing discreet religious symbols and a room for individual prayer. Religiously affiliated students valued religious education in personal terms, such as making ethical choices and as a point of departure for personal reflection. Although they saw a positive impact of religious studies in personal terms and a need for religious education, they were more likely to be against studying it in religiously homogenous groups or as an optional subject. Students without religious affiliation do not see a problem in showing their (a-)religious beliefs (although they believe that it can be problematic for some students), while religiously affiliated students see it as more problematic, both in personal and abstract terms.

‘Estonians’ were more likely to be in favour of voluntary religious education and about the positive impact of religious studies, talking about religion and knowing about its societal dimension, while ‘Russians’ were against religion at school, including visible religious rights. Especially the similar attitudes to the statement about the right to be excused from school on religious holidays was surprising, as the Orthodox Church of Moscow Patriarchate have different timings for Easter and Christmas from the official holidays which are according to Lutheran and Catholic tradition. Here ‘Russians’ took more extreme positions than ‘Estonians’, but ‘agreed’ with the statement less than ‘Estonians’, making for no difference on the mean level of agreement.

Girls and boys were similar in their views about religion in school when the variables were related to confessional and more personal approaches to religion at school (e.g. boys and girls equally disagreed that students should be guided towards religious beliefs, that learning about religion helps to make choices between right and wrong, to develop moral values or one’s own point of view). Also some societal effects received similar responses by both genders (e.g. that they get knowledge about religion, they can discuss topics from different perspectives, learning about different religions helps to understand current events and history and that such studies can create conflicts in class). But many variables about religion in school had more significant differences according to gender. Girls were more positive than boys about studying religious topics at school. The most significant differences emerged in girls’ greater agreement that learning about religion is interesting, important and helps people to live in peace. The only significant difference in responses to answers about rights on

religious grounds at school was that girls agreed more with the right to wear discreet religious symbols. All other differences were insignificant; boys took more extreme positions ('agree strongly' and 'disagree strongly'), while girls were more reserved.

4.2.3.2. Data interpretation

The school was not seen as a place to practice religion, nor to be visible. On the one hand this shows awareness of institutional limits, seeing a school as a secular body where religion should not have any place. On the other hand, the lack of experiences of such a need also plays some role, since religious diversity is not visible in Estonia. Only in schools with integrated religious education, where religion and religious diversity are more visible, were religious rights valued more highly. The support for the *status quo* is seen also in students' general preference for the provision of voluntary religious education or confessional religious education which would exclude most of them from the obligation to take part in religious education. The students were usually satisfied with the form of or lack of religious education they have experienced, whatever it was.

Religious affiliation played the most important role in opinions about religion, and a similar pattern could be found here: students differed most significantly in their opinions about religious education, its aims and values, according to their own experience or lack thereof. The students who had studied religion recently valued its impact more highly and appreciated the possibility of learning it. The students with experience of religious education in primary school were more sceptical, perhaps due to the bible-oriented content of primary religious education.

It is difficult to know how religious students feel at school in Estonia, where they cannot practice their faith openly. As discussed in section 4.2.1 religious affiliation for the respondents in Estonia is related to ones' beliefs and practices, having not only nominal belonging to a religion, but also personal religiosity. According to the answers, students with religious affiliation are used to keeping religion private. Although they valued the possible benefits of religious education they disagreed with its confessional or optional form. Religiously affiliated students have friends among the 'non-affiliated' and probably do not want to be different from them because of their own religious background or interest in religious issues. Students without religious affiliation are in a 'majority' position; they do not see it as problematic to show their beliefs about religions, while students with religious affiliation do. 'Non-affiliated' students still can see that it is awkward for some other students, although the 'affiliated' saw it as a more urgent problem at the abstract level as well. Probably in this light, religiously affiliated students would like students, themselves as well as the others, to be able to talk about religious issues. One of the influences on their views can be the way religion is dealt in media and internet forums, where

religion and religious people are often severely ridiculed and criticised (Valk, 2006, 175).

In regard to language it must be remembered that there were no Russian schools providing religious studies in the sample, although some students have studied it in some other schools in primary classes and that 'Russians' tended to be more religiously affiliated. Their attitudes towards religion, religious practice and content of belief were consistent; their identity as ethnic Russians overcame the effects of their specific religious affiliation. 'Russian' and 'Estonian' respondents diverged by their attitudes about the personal and societal aspects of religion; their answers to the role of religion in school follow an analogous pattern: 'Estonians' agreed more with religious studies and other societal statements. Maybe surprising was the difference in attitudes to voluntary religious education. There could be two explanations – that 'Russians' did not want any form of religious education or that the 'Estonian' respondents were more influenced by discussions in the media about the need for voluntary instead of obligatory religious education.

4.3. Conclusions

The main conclusions are presented in the last section of the chapter. First, the conclusions in regard to research questions are presented. Second, the answers to the research hypothesis are discussed.

4.3.1. Answering the research questions

What role does religion have in students' life? The role of religion in students' life and in their surrounding is not very visible. Religion belongs more to history and 'others' than to contemporary time and 'oneself' for most students. They do not practice religion, or prefer to do so privately. Religion is often regarded as so confidential that they hardly ever speak about it with anybody or know about the religion of people around them. Students said that they did not choose their friends according to their religious beliefs, but some of them encounter religious diversity in their everyday life or at school. They get some information about religion primarily from family and from school. Religiously affiliated students were more positive about religion, although they had the same doubts and readiness to change their mind as students without religious affiliation.

Language used by students in their everyday communication proved to be a very important factor in seeing religion. For Russian speaking students religion was part of their identity, often irrespective of their actual religious affiliation.

How do students view the impact of religions on society and relations? Students did not believe in religion's influence, neither in causing conflicts, nor in building peace. They trusted most of all respect as a way to improve

harmony. Those who have no experience of religious studies at school were less aware of the societal dimension of religion and believed less that religion could cause troubles. The students with no religious education believed more in the risk of being teased on religious grounds. Religiously affiliated students were more positive not only about religion but also about religious differences around them. Religiously affiliated students value friendship and to avoid conflicts they preferred to use mostly a code of conduct to keep their religious convictions private.

How do students see religion in school and the impact of religion in education? Although students in Estonia meet religious diversity at school they did not want to study about it in a systematic way, organized as special religious education lessons, neither did they see reason to give special rights to students with religious affiliation. Their attitudes towards the proper format of religious studies mirror their own experience of it, it is difficult for them to imagine anything beyond their own experience or even more difficult to accept forms of religious education which could cause separation from their group. They did not see school as a place to develop personal views on religious issues; rather they would value learning about religion's historical and societal dimensions.

Students do not see school as a place to develop personal views on religious issues, rather there should be taught more the historical – and societal – dimensions of it, such as tolerance and ability to live in peace with representatives of different religions. There were no tendencies for the studies of religion to make students more religious. However the students who had studied religious education did value tolerance more and saw differences as not only normal but also as an interesting part of life. Those who studied religious education valued school as source of information about religion. They showed more readiness to talk about religion and interest in talking to people of other religious backgrounds. Also their attitudes towards studies about religions were more positive.

Religious studies are specially valued by students with religious backgrounds for whom religious education is important factor for their identity formation and positive self-esteem. But even by them it is not seen as introduction to a specific religion but rather as a place of self reflection. They did not want to be segregated on religious grounds, or to study religious education in confessional groups, nor as an optional subject. Although they value the subject, they would rather renounce the subject than differ from their mates.

Religion is seen by Russian speaking students as a private enterprise, not interrelated to any societally regulated aspect of life, nor as a part of school life in any form.

4.3.2. Reflections in the light of the research hypotheses

1.a Religious students are less tolerant than non-religious students. It is complicated to tell if religious students are more or less tolerant than non-religious students. First, some indicators for respect were formulated in a way that was easier for religious students to agree with. For example the statements ‘I respect other people who believe’, ‘Without religion the world would be a better place’ are probably have a different meaning for students who believe or belong to some religion, as they would be giving statements about people like themselves, while the non-religious are talking about people different from themselves. Some other statements could be regarded as being more neutral. For example ‘I don't like people from other religions and do not want to live together with them’ or ‘Respecting the religion of others helps to cope with differences’ means equally to all respondents that the statement is about ‘people who have different worldview from mine’. Second, there are no criteria for a ‘religious’ student. Could it be said that a student who has a religious affiliation is ‘religious’? To assess this, dependant variables of tolerance were checked against independent ones, including religious affiliation, how important they think religion is or what they believe in.

The most respectful attitudes were held by those who valued religion as very important for themselves, followed by students with religious affiliation. Nevertheless, one must be cautious not to make too bold statements, as the biggest differences were in statements which were easier to agree with for religious students. Still, the statements about the usefulness of respect and readiness to live together with religiously diverse groups were also significantly more agreed by the students who held religion as important for them. The differences on views about religion's potential for conflict were small, and these statements were least agreed by students for whom religion was very important or who believed in God. Students who valued religion as very important believed most of all in the effectiveness of respect for living peacefully together. Those who found religion as absolutely not important and did not believe in god or any spirit showed least agreement.

With some restrictions it can concluded that the survey did not support the hypothesis that religious students are less tolerant. Contrarily, the more they thought that religion is important, the more they were ready to tolerate students with a different religion and also to value tolerance in improving relations between different groups.

2.a Students who have encountered religious diversity in education are more tolerant. As the students attending different forms of religious studies did not differ by their religious affiliation, it was interesting to see how the students differ in tolerance. A more tolerant family background can be a correlated factor for students who studied religious education long ago or had integrated religious studies, as sometimes their parents decided their participation in lessons or that they were going to the particular school. In the case of students who studied

religious education recently it was usually a choice made by their school, so they did not differ in their family background from those without religious education. When the answers to questions about tolerance of these groups are compared, the differences are not so big, but a pervasive pattern occurs in the responses.

The students who have never studied religious education differed from all other groups for all the statements on respect. Students without religious education disagreed more that they have respect for believers, they believed also least of all in the effectiveness of respect for living peacefully together, while those with integrated religious education or recent religious education studies were more optimistic about it. The statement 'I do not like...' was most agreed by students without religious education and least by those with an integrated form of religious education.

Somewhat unexpected was the finding that students without religious education believed less than the others that religion may cause some conflicts or that people of different religious backgrounds cannot live together; those who studied religious education long ago were most ready to believe these statements. It shows that students with no conscious experience of religious diversity at school are less negative or less aware of the potentials of religion for conflicts or hardly understand how it could cause conflicts.

The students, who have classmates of different religious backgrounds, tended to be more tolerant in their responses than those who did not know about their friends' religion, or who went to religiously homogenous classes. Even if the results show some differences, the causal relationship is ambiguous. For example, if a student has friends of different backgrounds and holds tolerant views, one can ask – is (s)he tolerant because (s)he has such friends or (s)he has such friends because (s)he is tolerant. Similarly, the 'most intolerant group', those who do not know about the religion of their friends, showed their indifference and somewhat arrogant attitudes in all questions. Still, students who said that they have classmates of a different religious background had not chosen this situation but had nevertheless more tolerant views than students from homogenous classes. In my view, if the young people are put into the situation when religious diversity is present and made explicit, they are forced to develop strategies supporting openness to otherness.

It is not unequivocal to say something about the hypothesis. Encountering religious diversity in education can take different forms and have different effects. The trends in the sample let me infer that the schools that have integrated religion in their everyday life, making it more visible and less private, support students' readiness for respect and tolerance. The same can be said about providing special studies of religious education, dealing with world religions. The more hostile attitudes of those without any study of religion except for dealing with religion in other subjects can be followed throughout the questionnaire – students without any experience of religious education were holding more hostile and haughty attitudes to religion in their answers to many questions.

I will explore now the hypothesis of the more active form of tolerance, openness to dialogue, as described in 1.2.

1.b Religious students are less open to dialogue on religious issues than non-religious students. The findings of the present survey refuted the hypothesis that religious people are less open to dialogue. Not only one, but all the statements about readiness for dialogue, were agreed with significantly more strongly by those who valued the importance of religion for themselves more highly. They wanted to learn to speak about religious issues at school. They were much more curious about others' views and were interested in shaping their own views by listening to and understanding others, and they believed in the good effects of dialogue on religious issues. They chose discussing instead of ignoring a different worldview. The opposite was true for all the statements about showing no readiness for dialogue (preferring ignoring of a person, talking about stupidity of religion, confessing little knowledge and no interest on talking about religion); these were more agreed by persons who regarded religion as not important at all for themselves. Similarly, the less students valued religion, the more they preferred to socialise with like-minded people at school and in their spare time.

The same attitudes showed that when students with and without religious affiliation are compared, the 'affiliated' tended to be more ready for dialogue than the 'non-affiliated'. Students who did not believe in god or any sort of spirit were the least ready for dialogue. However, before one concludes that non-religious students gave answers less open to dialogue, it must be admitted that a person who is attached to some topic is always more ready to speak about it than a person who is not. The most significant difference between students according to their beliefs on speaking about religion was interest: non-religious students said that they were not interested in the topic, so all the other statements could be related to their lack of interest.

2.b Students who have encountered religious diversity in education are more open to dialogue on religious issues. The differences related to diverse models of religious studies were less significant than in the case of religious affiliation. Still, there were some significant differences. There were two possible patterns in answers: students with 'no RE' *versus* 'all the others' and 'RE long ago' (in the elementary school) *versus* 'RE recently' (in their current secondary school).

Two extreme positions occurred with those with no religious education on one side and students who have had religious education (both, recently or long ago) on the other. The students without religious education showed less readiness to have a dialogue on religious issues: they agreed less that 'Students should be able to talk and communicate about religious issues' or 'I like to know what my best friend thinks about religion', that different views would make talking about religion interesting or would help them to understand the world.

Not all the statements were agreed equally by students who had religious education recently and those who had had it long ago. Those, who had religious

education long ago believed less than all others that talking about religion could help to understand others, but agreed that talking about religion could lead to disagreement, and were more ready to talk themselves about the cruelties of religion. The most embarrassed to talk were students with no religious education or who had it long ago, while the least embarrassed were students with integrated religious education. The wish to spend time with like-minded people was least felt by students with an integrated form of religious education (about every third student); and the statement was surprisingly most supported by students who have studied religious education in primary school (every second). The more visible role of religion in schools with integrated religious education can make students have to encounter people with different views.

Similarly, the students having classmates of diverse religious backgrounds not only believed that religion can cause some troubles but also talked about how stupid religion is. This did not prevent them from entering into dialogue on religious issues. Some differences which were significant for students from a religiously diverse class: they were more eager to know about their friends' religious beliefs and found that differences in views made talking about religion interesting. They said that their views could be shaped by such talk and it helped them to understand other people better and what is going on in the world.

Why did students with experience of religious education long ago feel uneasy talking about religion? It is not possible to answer the question on the basis of this survey. Perhaps they had been teased because of their voluntary studies of religious education and the quite hostile attitude in some answers can refer to their self-protective conduct or embarrassment about the childish views they used to hold about religion in primary classes, without having the opportunity to have more advanced approaches to religion in their later studies.

A slight, but pervasive tendency emerged, that those who did not have any form of religious studies were less likely to agree with statements about their readiness for dialogue and more likely to agree with hostile statements, while the most interested and dialogical group consisted of students who have recently studied religious education.

Summary. There are more promising models than '*and no religion too*' in creating peace by mutual understanding and respect built upon an open dialogue and religious literacy. Even if students, who explicitly encountered religious diversity at school, had had some negative experiences with members of different religions, they tended to be more open to dialogue on religious issues. Perhaps it works both ways – if there is a need to have dialogue, one can learn the skills needed for it and becomes more ready for it. On the other hand, when a person has the skills needed for peaceful dialogue, he is more ready to enter into dialogue and sees its benefits. From this perspective, schools should offer students an environment for meeting religious diversity, having dialogue and fostering the respective skills. Students could profit from it not only as a point of self-reflection but also seeing a more complex picture about religion and acquiring the skills needed in contemporary pluralistic Europe.

5. PROSPECTS FOR AND OBSTACLES TO DIALOGUE IN RELIGIOUS EDUCATION LESSONS

The focus of the third and fourth chapter was on students' views. Now, having obtained their views on religion and religious diversity, also their hopes and fears in regard to religious education, I take another perspective. I am still focused on the students but I investigate the main potentials and hindrances for dialogue about different worldviews that can be followed in the classroom practices of religious education. I am interested in dialogue as an active and more visible way of expressing one's tolerance, as described in 1.2.1. Answering the central research question involved more than simply interviewing students; indeed, extensive fieldwork in schools, including the observation of classroom interactions *in statu nascendi*, was vital. The chapter is based on two articles: *Prospects for and obstacles to dialogue in religious education in Estonia* (Schihalejev, 2009f) and *Dialogue in religious education lessons – possibilities and hindrances in the Estonian context* (Schihalejev, 2009c).

The current chapter explores the results of the fieldwork conducted in schools observing religious education lessons – an as-of-yet unexplored field of investigation. Interest in the current subproject stemmed from a desire to explore this question: 'what potential and limitations for dialogue can be identified in students' interactions in the context of religious education classes in Estonia?'

The study was conducted by observing and analysing patterns of classroom interaction. In paragraph 1.3.1 my positioning as a researcher and its impacts on the study were discussed in relation to the subjectivity of such research. A video-ethnographic method of data collection and incident analysis (as described in 1.3.2 'Classroom Interaction') was chosen for the purpose of this study. In paragraph 1.3.2 I analysed the effects of the data collection methods utilised for the study. Following the definition of an 'incident', as described in 1.3.2, I looked for hidden aspects representing the overall structure of interaction and pedagogical context in regard to the dialogue that appeared or was hindered in the classroom interaction. The incidents were identified using a working definition of 'dialogue', as described in the section on terminology (1.2.3). All incidents were gathered into a 'pool of incidents' and then the incidents were transcribed, an example is presented in Appendix 7.

The current chapter consists of three sections. The first section provides a rationale for the selection of schools and a contextual description of the schools under study, their ethos, the status of religious education in the schools, and a short portrayal of the religious education teachers and students involved in the study. The second section presents the results of the fieldwork. First it reviews the incidents discovered in schools, demonstrating how the students' readiness and teachers' pedagogical style determine some of the potential and limitations for dialogue in different contexts. Next it delves deeper into one of the inci-

dents, revealing something of the peculiarities of the particular school as well as some overall structures of the pedagogic tradition and the cultural concepts prevailing in the Estonian education. Finally some reflections and concluding remarks are provided.

5.1. Sample: Schools, teachers, and status of religious education

This section will present the arguments behind the selection of the schools under the study. Two schools were chosen for the study, both having the most debated and contentious form of religious studies in Estonia – namely, that in those schools all students of the class take part in religious education lessons. But the ethos of the school, the socio-demographical variables and the approaches of religious education teachers also differed, requiring more complex insight into the classroom interaction patterns in religious education lessons.

Next, the discussion looks more closely at the selected schools, describing their ethos and how they organise religious education; and a short description of a religious education teacher and of the classes is provided. Pseudonyms are used for schools, teachers, and students.

5.1.1. School C

School C participated also in a qualitative study and a short description of the school is given in section 3.1.2. It is not repeated here, but I focus on the portrayal of people involved in the study. The school is smaller than other municipal schools in the same town. The children who attend the lower classes are mainly from the surrounding area. At the upper secondary school level, many students had not been admitted to other gymnasia of the town but still wanted to attend one. Religious education is a compulsory subject in the tenth grade, providing a brief overview of world religions.

I visited religious education for two Year 10 classes in November and December 2006. Students participating in the study were aged 16 to 17 years old; two thirds were girls, and one third were boys. Two 45-minute lessons were observed, and five lessons were videotaped. Two group interviews with students were conducted after the religious education lessons. Among the students, some had Lutheran or Pentecostal backgrounds, some were atheists, and most had no religion.

The teacher ‘Heli’ has been a teacher of religious education, Philosophy and Ethics for two years. Several informal talks and one interview were conducted with Heli, who is fond of using different student-orientated teaching methods as she values different learning styles. She believes that the main aim of religious education is to help children to identify their own worldview and cope with

related questions; another aim is that they should become more tolerant towards those with a different worldview.

Heli feels that studying 'about' (see 2.2.3) religions tends to dominate, but hopes to achieve her aims by using role plays and asking students to seek arguments for standpoints different from their own. She tries to find her own teaching style and the methods that work with students with moderate academic and more artistic abilities. A more precise portrait for Heli, as extracted from my article about teachers (Schihalejev, 2009e) is given in Appendix 8.

5.1.2. School D

School D in central Estonia was established at the end of the 19th century. It is one of the best schools in Estonia according to the results of national exams and students' performance in academic competitions and the school is highly selective. Although the subject is voluntary, at the time of the fieldwork all students of humanities – with one exception – still took religious education.

I followed the religious education lessons for a humanities class, with 36 students aged 16 to 17 years old, in January and February 2007 and conducted a group interview with students after one of the lessons. The classroom was arranged as an auditorium with fixed, gradually ascending benches. The setting of the tables supports lectures and teacher-student conversation, but does not support student-student interactions and communication. Three of the video-taped lessons lasted 90 minutes, while the other two lasted 45 minutes. Students provided written feedback about the influence the camera had on the lessons and their behaviour. In addition, at the end of the semester, the students offered comments on the whole religious education course. Some students were Lutheran and some had a Free Church background. Most of the students had no specific religious background.

Most students in grade 10 have not had any religious education before, so the task of the first year of studies is to learn religious vocabulary and the basics of world religions. The teacher of religious education in School D, 'Peter', has been a teacher of religious education and Philosophy for more than ten years and is highly valued. In addition to informal talks, two interviews were conducted with him. He sees the aim of religious education as breaking prejudices towards religion, demonstrating that religion is worth being regarded as normal. A more precise portrait for Peter, as extracted from my article about teachers (Schihalejev, 2009e) is presented in Appendix 8.

5.2. Presentation of results

5.2.1. Pool of incidents

Using the definition of dialogue as described in 1.2.2, I examined which aspects of dialogue emerged in classroom interactions and under what conditions. On the basis of these analyses incidents were selected for a pool. The incidents are depicted below, according to codes taken from the analysis.

First I analysed the questions that had been raised by teachers and how they influenced the students' contributions in the learning process. Second, I looked for the ways in which the teacher or other students responded to a contribution and the role it played on the interactive level of conversation. All the examples given below are presented to make my arguments more transparent and to give readers the possibility to make their own interpretations. If the written anonymous feedback of students is used, then the quotations have numbers instead of names. If oral answers are used, then pseudonyms are given.

5.2.1.1. Open and closed questions

I analysed the questions raised by teachers and how they influenced students' contributions in the learning process. After the preliminary analysis, the questions were arranged into three groups. The first group, 'closed questions', required memorised facts to be recalled. There is a clearly distinguishable border between the right and wrong answers, for example: "*How many confessions can you find on this page?*" and "*To which caste did Siddhartha Gautama's father belong?*" If this type of question supports dialogue, the aim would be confrontation. The second group, 'half-open questions', focused on understanding the studied material; they could have more than one right answer, but a border still existed between 'right' and 'wrong' answers. Examples include "*Describe in your own words the meaning of the word 'karma'!*" or "*Find a verse in Dhammapada which confirms one of the Four Noble Truths of Buddhism. Can you explain how it confirms it?*" The third group, 'open questions', consisted of questions to which a listener could not say if the answer was correct or not. Instead, students reflected upon their opinions or preferences or cited examples from their lives. Examples of these questions are "*When would you regard a man to be grown up?*" and "*Which of the books did you like?*" The aim of dialogue, if it emerges, can vary from confrontation to an aspiration to search for common ground.

My first assumption was that more open questions or tasks contribute to an atmosphere in which dialogue can occur, and challenge students to construct their own version of the world and thus make dialogue possible. Could more open ways of asking questions increase students' readiness to take part in discussions?

In **School C**, the analysis of the lessons indicates that the readiness to cooperate and the interest of the students increased when the teacher asked closed questions, expecting memorisation or finding the right answer from worksheets. In particular, when students worked in groups of two to six, they discussed the questions with each other and tried to arrive at a common solution. In addition, some half-open questions that required students to remember the studied material and had more than one possible answer were appreciated by students. For example, a group task on the main concepts of Hinduism in which students had to explain them in everyday language (based on written work on handouts) inspired students. However, whenever the teacher asked an open question about students' opinions or preferences, they seemed puzzled and 'switched off'.

For example, an attempt to discuss an open question in a lesson about holy texts of Hinduism failed. After an overview about the content of holy texts of Hinduism, the teacher's question "*If you could read one of those texts, which one would you choose, and why?*" did not find any response from students, they either refused to answer or said that they did not have any opinion. In the task of re-wording the main concepts of Hinduism, they started to work actively again. During stimulated recall students explained that the information they have is too superficial and they need to know more, some exemplifying extracts from different Hindu sacred texts would be necessary to make a personal decision.

Only one open question encouraged dialogue: after introducing Siddhartha's birth, the teacher asked students if someone had a special story of his or her birth. A girl from the back row explained how her mother had almost given birth on the street. Other students started showing interest, but still no dialogue took place; the teacher continued with a lesson and the students briefly engaged in side-talk.

To give a closer look at an example I selected an incident, 'sketches about Hinduism', from the third lesson in the block about Hinduism in everyday life. Students had been taught the main tenets of Hinduism and then they moved to the role of the religion in daily life. The students created four groups, each of which had to concentrate on one aspect of Hindu life: 'Purpose of life', 'Holy days', 'Prayer', and the 'Four ashramas'. Students read the papers with background information for their sketches. After studying these they prepared drama sketches about what they have learned and they were expected to perform these to the other groups. There was a good distribution of work; almost every student produced something. They could use incense, candles, bells, crayons, articles of clothing, and wigs. Some of the students drew, others thought about the performance. The teacher moved around in order to be available. Students exchanged ideas, asked questions of each other and sometimes of the teacher, and tried to apply the text to what they must perform. There was a friendly atmosphere in the class; students' body language, smiles, and inclinations showed that they were enjoying their work. The classroom was rather noisy.

In the following minutes, four groups presented their drama sketches to the class, but it was difficult to follow what was shown. The room was flat and they

performed in a very tiny place in front of the class, and it was impossible to see from the benches in the back. It was difficult to understand everything that was in the sketches without having them read. Only the sketch about prayer was accompanied by an oral presentation in which the students acted out an important part of a Hindu life – puja celebrated at home.

After every group had finished the teacher asked the students about their impressions.

Heli: *“Which performance caught your attention the most?”*

Jane: *“The last one!”*

Mirjam: *“The last!”*

Heli: *“What did you understand from it?”*

Boy Paul: *“Nothing.”*

Several students muttered something that is unintelligible.

Heli explained briefly the contents of the sketches. For the conclusion and personal reflection, she asked what they liked the most and students shout: *“Everything!”* She tried to get some more precise feedback, but nothing came. The students’ interest waned, and their attention turned to other things. Nobody gave any thoughtful explanations.

In **School D** the teacher asked only half-open or open questions, usually not in a personal way but on an intellectual level. There was a certain routine in the class. After Peter asked a question, students had three to five minutes to write down their thoughts, sometimes followed by discussion in pairs. If there was no volunteer to answer the question, the teacher selected students sequentially to answer. Peter subsequently reflected upon the answer so that the student could argue. Usually, no discussion occurred among the students. In addition, the setting of the classroom did not support dialogue among students, as they sat in ascending rows, one behind another, without facing each other.

In an interview, Peter explained that he deliberately avoids personal issues. He argued strongly against encouraging students to talk about their religious experiences and convictions at school. He does not want to make students vulnerable by open talks about their own religious convictions. Still, he sees the need for personal reflection, as it is crucial for the understanding of the subject (for example, a task to bring out the most important issues from a selected reading). The other possibility is to make them find arguments (for or against, sometimes in line with their own opinion and sometimes regardless of it) about a belief of some religion, such as *“What problems can be created by the idea of a chosen nation?”* and *“Find the reasons why God is not portrayed in Judaism”*.

The students gave their (anonymous) feedback on the course, revealing that discussions were the most valuable part of the lessons. Having open questions in classroom situations was a new experience for them.

“The best part of the lessons was discussion, expression of own opinions and viewpoints. This skill does not appear by itself and it must be practised. Usually students are not given this opportunity, now and again you must follow what the

teacher has taught and to write down what is correct for the teacher; but I think that our own views and notions remain in us and we are not given the opportunity to express them.” (Student 29)

Students have, for many years, learned by listening to the teacher; they are used to this approach and have mastered it. The new approach seemed difficult and challenging, but very useful to many students.

“I have learned to think in religious education lessons. Not that I was unable to do it before but in these lessons I felt mental stimulation and I liked it.” (Student 25)

Both the value of challenging one’s own way of thinking and the need to discover one’s own views were brought forward. In looking for three components of dialogue, as described in 1.2.2, deeper understandings of oneself, of others and of the subject, all of them are mentioned by students in their feedback:

“I liked that there was an opportunity to think, express your own opinion, argue. And there were no concrete wrong or right answers. The course gave us the opportunity to develop ourselves, broaden our horizon. We could find relations between ourselves and aspects of different religions.” (Student 22)

The students valued not only their own improvements but also had the chance to listen to the opinions of other students. They noted that it is the only lesson where they can learn to know each other more:

“I liked the structure of lessons, especially where we had to answer the questions. It was not so important for me if I was able to say my opinion to the class but this part of thinking and analysing – it helped to look at things from different angles. Listening to others’ responses helped also to learn more about classmates.” (Student 19)

The task of reflecting upon their own ideas and exploring different religious concepts was challenging because their knowledge about religions was felt to be too superficial to contribute to an open discussion. Some students reported that they felt bad when they did not have any thoughts but were asked to contribute; others did not regard it as a sufficient reason to avoid discussions.

“The teacher’s interesting thoughts have made me think often. I had a possibility to think a lot during religious education lessons, although I did not always get good ideas, but you must try hard. There is often a fear that you do not know the topic enough and you can miss the point with your answer, but it is not a sin to make a mistake.” (Student 1)

Summary

Only a limited amount of dialogue occurs during the lessons, and it is usually restricted to student-teacher conversation on the level of confrontation. Open questions are rare in both schools, also half-open questions were seldom asked in School C; they are usually answered briefly and as though they are closed questions – namely, with only one answer. Theoretically, teachers are aware of the need to use more open questions in order to stimulate an analytical and more personal approach to the subject. In practice, however, the teacher's motivation to use open questions and dialogue between students decreases when open questions consistently fail to elicit a response. Only a very systematic use of open questions, as in School D, proved to be successful and stimulating for students.

More personal contributions and dialogue add to students' understanding and enable them to find common ground, but this is only possible if the atmosphere in a group is believed to be safe enough by students or the teacher. The teacher can create (or avoid) situations and atmospheres in which dialogue is possible. If the teacher believes that sharing religious convictions by students can harm them, the topic is avoided; students can have a distant and more academic perspective. The students appreciate the possibility of expressing their views even though they rarely showed the initiative to volunteer a contribution or engage in dialogue.

5.2.1.2. The teacher's way to respond

Now I will look at two types of feedback given by teachers to students' contributions. The first type is positive feedback, encouraging judgement, such as *"Very good!"* or *"Excellent"*. In School C, even if the student gave the wrong answer, the teacher tried to be reassuring; by saying something like *"Your answer is on the right track"*. The strategy worked especially well with closed questions but did not contribute to diverse opinions and to improving discussion among the students.

For closer look I return to the 'sketches about Hinduism' (described above) and to the feedback given after the performances. Every sketch received warm applause; the teacher agreed with the applause and complimented all of the performances as *"super good"*. She asked students to take their seats and commented on the sketches: *"I start with the last one and briefly describe what they did. They did it very well..."* While explaining the content of the sketches she praises the performances. But her evaluation was too general, and it was not clear what exactly she had valued.

The second strategy, which I would call a confrontation – expansion strategy, was used mostly in School D. The teacher developed the answers of students by placing them into a wider context or by identifying strengths of a seemingly simple answer, especially if other students laughed at it.

I examine this type of response in the incident 'Taoism and Confucianism'. The students had studied these religions and had read some texts from both

traditions. At the end of lesson the teacher assigned a task to find weaknesses and strengths of the two traditions.

Leili: *"I would propose that the principles of the religions, Confucianism as well as Taoism, are weak. For example in Taoism the person is valued and the society around him is not as important as the person himself."*

Peter: *"But what is wrong with this?"*

Leili: *"It brings out many different opinions."*

Peter: *"But it is even... I would be delighted if there were different opinions in a class."*

Leili: *"Yes, but if there is a state where there are many different opinions, riots would break out."*

Peter: *"How is that – do riots arise if there are different opinions and they are allowed to be said, or do the riots arise if there are no different opinions allowed? Yeah, in a word... I used to live in such a state where different opinions were not allowed on conceptual matters, so in some cases you could have a different opinion but in conceptual matters, which regarded state affairs, there was no tolerance. And at one point this big state fell apart very quickly. I do not know if it was strength that one could not express a different opinion. But to a certain extent it held it together longer than forbidding it and allowing people to state their opinions. What should I write here?"*

Leili: *"It is a good question. I do not know."*

Peter: *"As I understood, that you regarded different opinions as a weakness of Taoism? Let us write it here. I would put a question mark here. I don't know, probably here is a difference in different subjects – for example in math and physics is no reason to speak about different opinions let's say in solving an equation. There is one classical solution, even if several ways to achieve it, but solutions are right or wrong. In humanities and in religions, I have a feeling that different views are even enriching, giving to an approach certain power. But I can be wrong..."*

Miku: *"In Confucianism a strength is that it seeks to create an order and harmony in itself."*

Peter: *"In Confucianism? OK. Harmony – certainly. Harmony is a word that it is relatively difficult to see negatively. A negative harmony or weakness as harmony is difficult to see. Order – it is a different kind of word; it is a different kind of word. At a certain moment it could turn into a weakness. But let that rest."*

Peter's elaborations were usually much longer than those of the students. Along with expansion the teacher did not hesitate to dispute an answer by pointing out its limitations, and showing its weak points, especially in case of more advanced answers.

Some students felt the discussions were too challenging in terms of their insufficient knowledge on the subject, the possibility to miss the point as they know so little yet, and the desire to perform in a satisfactory way.

“Answering the questions in lessons was pretty difficult for me, because my knowledge on some of religions is superficial. We took the subject quickly and concentrated on the most important aspects (unfortunately it is not possible otherwise in such a short time), but I personally like to get a thorough overview before and then to analyse my own and others’ thoughts more in depth. At the same time the thinking in lessons was very good.” (Student 7)

Some students reported that they felt bad when they did not have any ideas but were asked to contribute their thoughts. For others, it was unacceptable to have disapproval from the teacher:

“I did not like that teacher always argued against [me], even if the answer was correct.” (Student 8)

Learning through discussions, and expressing themselves is a new experience for students. It seems that religious education lesson encourages the students to participate in a way they cannot in other classes.

In summary, a teacher’s way of responding is one of the factors in advancing a dialogical approach in religious education lessons. Positive reinforcement of answers without explanation does not contribute to dialogue, but rather to the feeling that the right and satisfactory answer had already been given. In addition, the teacher’s strong role as a facilitator does not encourage students to explore subject more deeply but to rely on the teacher’s arguments or even not to participate in discussions at all.

5.2.1.3. Results and conclusions

Although the two schools were different, some common hindrances to dialogue appeared, exemplifying their wider educational context and in relation to it. The deeper structure of all the incidents showed the learning process in which the teacher is supposed to be central. Estonian education is in a state of transformation – the teacher is expected to have a strong regulative role in transmitting the knowledge and skills that are easily measured by tests. The students are familiar with and good at responding to such teaching methods, as shown by the very high results of the last PISA test in Estonia (Kitsing, 2008). On the one hand, students are not used to the student-centred approach and have a long-trained habit of listening to the teacher’s lecture, and filling up a worksheet with a clear and safe border between right and wrong answers. The habit learned during many years in school is how to behave as a student, and what is expected can be an obstacle to the dialogical approach. On the other hand, teachers are not prepared to introduce these skills in a single lesson; they have not experienced how it works themselves. The teacher-centred approach works better with academically talented students but, even so, it does not give space for a more personal form of dialogue – for a shared exploration of thinking and

feeling towards deeper levels of understanding oneself, the subject and each other.

A teacher's positive reinforcement of answers does not contribute to dialogue among students but rather to the feeling that someone has already given the acceptable right answer. The teacher's strong role as a facilitator does not encourage students to explore a subject but to rely on a teacher's arguments.

There is a wish, both among students and the teachers, for more dialogue in lessons. It is seen as a valuable for self-understanding, for mutual understanding, and for understanding the concepts being studied.

5.2.2. Incident: Image of God

Next I have a closer look at one of the incidents. First I give a contextual description of the incident, as the incident is embodied in the whole lesson. A seemingly boring lesson turns into one of the most vivid interactions among the observed lessons. Then I have a more microscopic look at the thematic and interactive level of the incident and gain different insights on it from the students' and teacher's perspectives.

5.2.2.1. Context of the incident

A selected incident from School D occurred in the second lesson about Judaism; the short transcription of this incident is presented in Appendix 9. Judaism and Christianity are more familiar to students if compared to other world religions, as they more or less dealt with in history and literature lessons (Danilson, 2007a, 2007b; Jansen-Mann, 2007; Laks, 2007). The first lesson dealt with the notion of monotheism, the Holy Scripture, and the laws. The second lesson expanded upon the concepts of the chosen nation and Messiah. The incident occurred at the end of the lesson, when dialogue arose between students and the teacher.

The lesson starts with an introduction by the teacher about the contents of the last lesson and topics of the current lesson: 'the belief in a monotheistic God in connection to the concept of a chosen nation'. This was followed by a period for the individual reading of a textbook paragraph, in order to answer the question "*What problems could arise through the idea of the chosen nation?*" As students worked at a different pace, some became bored during the final minutes of the reading task.

Peter asked four different students – all girls – to answer the question. He appreciated all the answers, reformulated, and then expanded them, before placing the presented viewpoints into a broader context and writing short keywords on the blackboard. He also related the answers of the different students to one another. Students took notes and looked down, waiting for the teacher to choose who will be asked next. The teacher asked for volunteers. A

girl from the second bench, Rita, referred to the ‘superiority’ of Jews. The teacher corrected her: “*The Jews believe that they are chosen for suffering. But yes, it is still possible.*” He gave an example from everyday life: if one wins the lottery twice, one can feel that “*the rest of the people can buy the tickets but I will win – such a feeling is quick to come*”.

The teacher asked for additional volunteers, but no new answers emerged. He pushed the phenomenon of the chosen nation away from being specifically a Jewish phenomenon. He claimed that something similar can be followed in the desire to be the best nation or to see that a state has a crucial role in world history. He brought the claim back to the concrete level, showing that it is also relevant for Estonians. Peter shared a funny folktale about the competition of languages, in which the Estonian language won second place after Italian with the sentence “*sõida tasa üle silla*” [drive slowly over a bridge]. The students became animated when he told the second story – how Estonians went to Egypt and exclaimed: “*Nii ilus!*” [So beautiful] and so the river got its name ‘*Niilus*’ [Nile]. He also shared a myth about ancient Estonians visiting America; they tasted local fruits that were sweet and called the local people ‘*maid*’ [sweet-lovers] – Mayas. He concluded that it is possible to see the wish to be important in the history of many nations. He asked if anyone has anything to add, but received no response.

Peter continued with a lecture on a new subtopic about the idea of Messiah, about which students have already read. Students looked in their textbooks to remember what they have read. Peter stressed that it is believed in Judaism that they are chosen for suffering, as is also seen in history – after a short independence, they were often captured or deported. Peter explained that the Messiah is believed to be God’s messenger, who will establish a kingdom of happiness and justice. He added a short comparison with the Messiah-idea in Christianity. Although the interlude with stories about Estonians cheered students up, their interest soon waned. A boy from the third bench, Juhan, sprawled. He may have been bored or perhaps just sleepy after the lunch break. Some students took notes. Peter assigned the next task: to read the succeeding paragraph in the textbook. Students started reading about Jewish religious life and the synagogue. The students looked tired and were perhaps a bit jaded.

The incident was preceded by pointing at a contradiction between the text and a photo, which the teacher accentuated. According to the textbook, it is prohibited to incorporate images of anything into a synagogue, but some lions are included in the photograph. The students’ behaviour seemed to change after the introduction of the contradiction by the teacher, but this only captured their attention for a short while, and soon several of them had become distant. Juhan yawned again,¹⁹ and another student rubbed his face.

Peter wrote the next task on the blackboard: “*Why is God not represented in images in Judaism?*” The teacher tried once more to capture the students’

¹⁹ In his feedback, Juhan said, “*I was sleepy not because the lesson was boring but I had a short sleep last night*”.

attention by asking them about the proper word for making sculptures. Peter could not find the right word. He criticised himself and then asked students how they call making sculptures – “*Do you model, cut, cast, or what?*” Students laughed and looked refreshed. Peter believed they understood what he meant. He repeated the question, and some students wrote it down.

Incident ‘Image’. The full transcription of the incident is provided in Appendix 9. Peter decided to give the task as pair-work, which resulted in a real breakthrough. The lesson had been very teacher centred up to this point; the lecture was alternated only by reading the textbook and a ‘teacher asks – student answers’ style of conversation²⁰. Students changed their relaxed position to sit more erect. They turned to their partners and looked at each other. Many students started speaking at once, while others thought a bit and then commenced exchanging ideas. After a few moments, almost everybody was involved in a discussion; two students alone wrote their notes, as their peers discussed the topic in groups of three. As with every pair-work task in this class, students’ interest increased. This is particularly remarkable considering that their attention was decreasing during the previous part of the lesson. Students actively discussed the question for four minutes. Some pairs prepared to answer and started writing notes. The buzz in the class lessened, and Peter started asking students the question. In the next few minutes, the students argued with each other and with the teacher until the lesson ended. This is described more precisely in the next section.

5.2.2.2. Thematic level of the incident

Students were given the task of thinking about the arguments behind the Judaic prohibition of representing God in an image. The first topic was introduced by a boy (Riho), who argued based on the authority of the holy texts of Judaism. The teacher categorised the answer as Scripture-centred, very logical, and widely used especially among religious people.

Peter said that, in Judaism, faith must be supported by other logical arguments as well, and asked the second student to respond. A girl (Carola) provided a second reason: fear of making a mistake. Meanwhile, students engaged in a side conversation that not representing God in an image is relevant for Christianity as well.

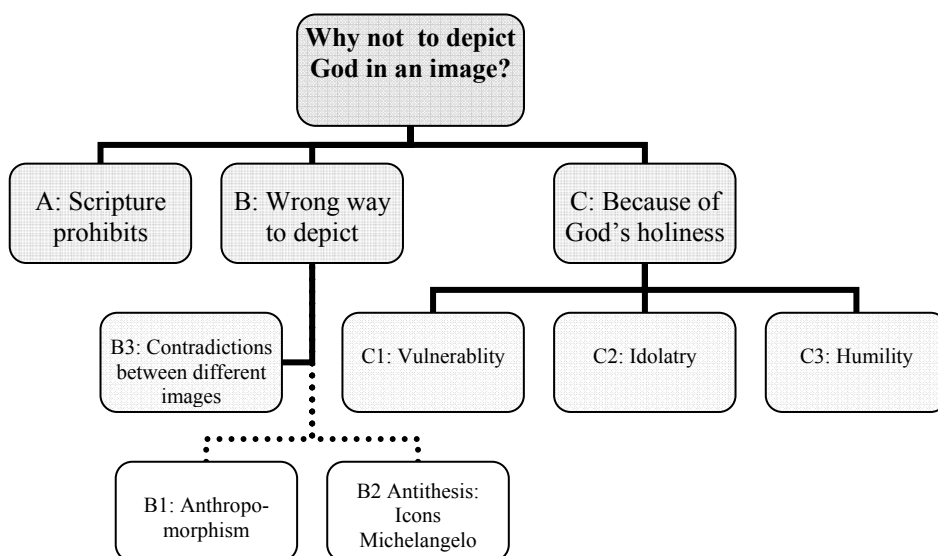
The next student, Nelly, gave an example of anthropomorphism. The teacher countered with an example from Christianity. Nelly did not agree; she thought that only Christ is represented in imagery. The teacher convinced her with a description of a painting of Michelangelo and icons depicting the Trinity.

²⁰ In other lessons, he used more varied patterns; he showed extracts from films, the students read firsthand texts as well as textbooks, and Peter varied the writing of thoughts with small-group discussions.

Laura introduced a new argument: God is visualized in order to evade contradictions between different perceptions of God.

The subsequent three contributions pointed at the holiness of God, but all three students approached it from different standpoints. Maria mentioned that the holiness of God would be undermined if an image were destroyed by enemies of this religion. A more abstract conception of God, without perceptible representation, does not have such danger. Paula indicated the tendency to worship statues or pictures instead of God. Finally, Rita argued for the inner sense of holiness, feeling subordinate in the face of an unimaginable God whose name is not even pronounced.

Figure 2: Thematic level of the incident ‘Image’



The composition of the thematic level of the incident is very clearly structured, as seen in Figure 2. The next paragraph puts some flesh on the bones of the thematic level. I will look at what hindrances and potentials could be followed in interaction level of the incident; what is the interactional level for these contributions?

5.2.2.3. Interactive level of the incident

The teacher first asked Riho to contribute (the only boy asked during the lesson), and he answered in a clear, assured voice that it is in the Scripture not to construct images. Some of the students smiled at his answer. Peter expressed surprise at the content of the answer, confirming and appreciating the answer

with the longest comment given in this round. The teacher supported the boy's answer very explicitly, showing his admiration for the untraditional answer.

To open the door for further discussion, and stress continuity with more secular justifications, Peter continued with a comment that gave respect to Jewish explanations and showed them as reasonable at the secular level as well, which was understandable for students. His comment further highlighted the value of the first response, and the readiness to listen to more contributions to comprehend such an approach and find common ground with it. Thus, the first contribution established the ground for a dialogue with an imaginable party not present in class – namely, with a Jew.

The teacher asked the next student, a girl from the back (Carola). She answered quietly: *“I think that there is fear of [representing the] image [God] in a wrong way.”* Peter paused, his face expressing that he is puzzled. He repeated the phrase said by the girl and asked what the right way to represent God is. Carola looked confused by the remark and answered that nobody knows. The teacher wrote the answer on the blackboard (*“Fear to err”*) and asked if anybody else had an example for the kind of misrepresentation they could fear. By writing the statement on the blackboard and asking others for examples, Peter demonstrated his appreciation for the answer and again opened the floor for thinking in the same direction. The girl looked down. The audio recorder catches that, at the same time, another girl (Nelly) and a boy (Karl) from the last bench were discussing that, in Christianity, God is not represented in imagery either. This activated their thinking; Nelly raised her hand and waited for her turn.

Peter noticed her and asked her to be next. Nelly volunteered not with the discussion she had with Karl, but with an example of anthropomorphising God:

“For example if...they would humanise God, but at the same time God should be something higher, something else and if they describe Him as an ordinary human being...”

The teacher wrote ‘anthropomorphise’ on the blackboard and a loud whispering arose from the class: *“But if they would make an image of a frog?”* The remark contributed to easing the atmosphere. Nelly smiled at the saying; she did not feel attacked. The teacher did not react to the remark, but concentrated on Nelly's answer, for the first time clearly objecting to the answer.

“But what a suggestion! – Later, let's take Christianity arising from Judaism. And here God is in the image. Let's take Michelangelo ...”

Nelly was one of the most outspoken students in religious education classes, providing interesting and reasoned contributions. The teacher took a chance to go beyond merely supporting her answer to challenge it. One girl (Laura) in front raised her hand very high. The dialogue with Nelly was not yet finished,

so Laura had to wait for a while. Nelly interrupted the teacher's performance very assertively, without waiting for approval to interfere:

"But, may I, may I, may I? Is it God's image in Christianity? There is only Jesus Christ's image everywhere!"

This is the topic she has previously been discussing with her desk-mate. She did not agree with what the teacher was saying.

Peter continued: *"Let's take Michelangelo...I even have it with me..."*

Nelly murmured: *"Those artists are just a different topic..."*

Karl, sitting next to her, whispered: *"He did not hear you..."*

Nelly smiled, put her hand to her mouth as shouting for a moment, but then listened to the teacher's reply. The teacher wanted to show Michelangelo's 'Creation' on an overhead projector; the screen did not roll down at first but finally he succeeded. He pointed out that the depicted figure is not Christ, but God the Creator. He also gave other examples of illustrating God on icons. Nelly watched him carefully, holding a pen in her mouth. She was convinced by the explanation and did not want to say anything more.

Peter called on Laura, who was still raising her hand. She did not follow the last discussion, but introduced a new explanation: to avoid contradictions and different perceptions of God. Peter repeated the answer, wrote it on the blackboard without any comment, and asked for more ideas. Laura smiled.

The next student the teacher called on, Maria, proposed that they would be afraid that images could be destroyed by enemies of Judaism. Peter repeated the answer and wrote *"Bad sign"*.

Paula raised her hand, and the teacher called on her. She had been active in other lessons; in this lesson, she spoke for the first time, saying that there is a danger that rather than worshipping God, people may worship the statue instead. Peter accentuated her reply by saying that it is often used as an argument against depicting God.

Peter asked for the last contribution. A girl from the second bench, Rita – who often volunteers contributions – spoke out for the second time in this lesson about the holiness of God for Jews. She also drew a parallel to not using the name of God as being too holy.

5.2.2.4. Students' perspective

In the group interview with stimulated recall, three girls and two boys participated; students had the chance to comment on the lesson and how they felt.

Peter often repeated the contributions of students, putting them into a wider context, appreciating them at some level or questioning their logic at another level. His own turns tended to be longer than those of the students'. When asked how students feel when Peter paraphrases their contributions and whether he

understands them correctly, students replied that they mostly appreciated how he led the conversations.

Nelly: *“Sometimes we say a thought and the teacher helps to accomplish it and brings in sides which we were not aware of. He brings our contributions to a level higher than we thought. (...) I think that you present a halfway thought, and then he develops it further.... If it is not exactly the same, what I said about it, I always say that I thought differently. There is nothing wrong that we understand differently. Indeed he likes it that we think differently.”*

Nelly was the girl whom the teacher confronted most often in the lesson. She found it to be a useful and challenging way to learn about her own ideas and develop them further. She was not shy in expressing her disagreements, being very aware of the fact that the teacher likes it. She had no fear of entering into a discussion, but perceived it as a safe and even expected way to participate in the lesson. In the light of her answer, it is surprising that students so rarely argued with the teacher and each other. Learning through discussions – expressing their own views – is often a new experience for them. It seems that the religious education lesson gave them the possibility to participate in a lesson in a way they cannot experience much in other lessons.

Paul: *“He certainly communicates with us better than some other teachers do. He pays respect to us, giving us the possibility to say our opinions.”*

The students also commented on the atmosphere of the lesson and teaching-learning methods used. They appreciated that the lessons did not concentrate on simply learning facts, but rather on understanding deeper structures and ways of thinking in different religions. They found that they benefit from it much more than just learning to repeat facts by heart.

Laura: *“Yes, we discuss more, we do not learn, for example, how the Buddhist monks are called, or merely discrete facts.”*

Gerda: *“It is more important to get a sense of a religion, to form your opinion, then you understand it more – then what the Buddhist monks are called.”*

Laura: *“It helps us to think, to consider ourselves. But it is more difficult indeed than learning things by heart.”*

In regard to the interaction level, and on the ways Peter gives feedback, students believed that he sometimes encouraged them by approval but usually challenged them as well by pointing out weak points in their arguments. In addition, while looking at the videotaped material, Laura noticed one student’s facial expression: smiling when initially approved and then more sorrowful when critiqued. In her comments, she stated that the teacher never brings forth only weaknesses.

Laura: *“In the beginning the teacher said that, yes, many would agree with you, then Lisa shone completely. But then the teacher stated that [it was true] in some*

respects, but not completely. It is fun to look, how her lips turn down ((smiles))...

Gerda: *“To be honest it is quite a bad feeling when it is said that your thought is completely wrong.”*

Laura: *“In that respect it is rather good that he always mentions something good and something bad, never only that your answer is totally wrong.”*

The feeling of being supported by the teacher’s comments, even when a student cannot find an answer – was expressed also by Gerda:

“In one lesson where I said that I do not have any idea what to answer, he said, ‘yes, it is very difficult to find an answer to that question; it is a very complicated issue’. So you do not feel a complete fool.”

Many students were surprised by their own appreciation of the lesson; they had some hesitations before attending religious education classes and would never think that they would enjoy the subject, but they did.

Summary

Students are able to be challenged and appreciate being confronted by dialogue if it is done systematically and in a respectful manner. Even in a context where no representatives of a certain religion are present, the dialogue and respect can be built up by encouraging students to enter the logic of the religion and relating it to their own lives. During the stimulated recall, students’ contributions were longer and students talked not only to me, but also discussed issues with each other. This suggests that the way they speak in the course of a lesson are determined by the role of a student they are used to. Thus, the dialogical approach has significant potential for success if the concept of ‘being a student’ is changed.

5.2.2.5. Teacher’s perspective

Peter teaches three religious education courses at the gymnasium level. The first deals with world religions, the second concentrates on phenomenological and philosophical issues, and the third explores the Estonian religious landscape. Peter’s aim for the first religious education course is learning about basic information about religions.

Peter: *“It is the same as in the mother tongue learning the alphabet – learning certain concepts. The first acquaintance with these topics [occurs] in order to acquire a certain small or minimal amount of knowledge on the basis of which one can make some generalisations. Or to go further, that a student could make intentional choices.”*

In light of this comment, it was interesting to note that he gives so much time of his lessons for analysing and discussions. He explained that students understand and remember things better if they must operate with information. Another important outcome he wants to achieve is that religion is not regarded as only a historical issue, but it is also relevant in contemporary times. The aim is to support students' religious and worldview development, not to form it.

I asked Peter to comment on the way he responds to students. He said that he tries to put their answers into a wider context or to force them to take another step towards more complex understandings. He agreed with students that this skill is not overly stressed at school.

Peter: *"I have a feeling that the wider school system works often [within a pattern of] a question, an answer, a question, an answer, a question, an answer. But that the same answer creates actually three new questions and that the answer is interpretable in three, four different ways... I have a feeling that it is a weakness of our school system that is not dealt with."*

He admitted that discussions evolve differently in different classes; some classes prefer to think more in depth and do some written essays instead.

Summary

The current approach to education is concerned more with knowledge than personal development, which restricts students' religious convictions to the personal level. The content-orientated aims of religious education can contribute to better understanding of the phenomenon under study, but only indirectly to the understanding of oneself and others. Dialogue is often hindered by students' limited knowledge of religion; thus, the teacher feels trapped in a short period of time and students' superficial knowledge – if it exists at all – about major religions. As students are not used to the dialogical approach, the teacher takes a strong regulative and role-modelling position to teach them new habits in learning, taking part in open discussions about complicated issues.

5.3. Reflections and conclusions

5.3.1 Hindrances

Habit of teaching and learning. The schools, teachers, and students all revealed problematic points that varied in different schools. Yet the deeper structure of the incidents could be summarised as policy incidents, indicating a pattern of learning process by which the teacher has or is supposed to have a central role. Religious education cannot be seen in a vacuum; it belongs to the wider educational context and can be understood only in relation to it. Students are not used to the student-centred approach. The habit of being a student, learned during many years, can be seen as a hindrance to the dialogue in

classroom situation. Teachers' strong role as facilitators does not encourage students to explore a subject, but to rely on teachers' arguments or not participate in discussions at all.

Aims. The current approach of education is concerned more with knowledge than personal development and restricts students' religious convictions to the personal level. The content-orientated aims of religious education can contribute best to a deeper understanding of the phenomenon under study, but only indirectly to the understanding of oneself and others. Only a limited amount of dialogue takes place during lessons; usually dialogue is restricted to student-teacher conversations on the level of confrontation. Study that aims to know facts contributes to the situation that students feel only closed questions to be appropriate; and even open questions are answered briefly and in the way one would expect the closed question to be answered.

5.3.2. Potentials

Teaching-learning methods improving dialogue. The dialogue in the search for common ground can be fostered by work in groups or pairs, where a common goal must be achieved. Commonly solved tasks have the potential to contribute to promoting understanding of one another, require dialogue with mutual understanding of each other, and add to deeper understanding of the problem. As evident in the studied schools, some students withdrew from open dialogue in the classroom situation, while using dialogue as an instructional method gave some privilege to students with better linguistic and academic skills. The potential in this case is in using a variety of methods to explore the subject in combination with dialogue.

Interest in peers' views. Students are usually interested in the views of their classmates, which can be used to improve motivation and develop a deeper and more manifold understanding of a phenomenon. Resources for diverse backgrounds and understandings present in class are worth exhausting first before a teacher interferes with his or her own contribution.

Systematic introductions of dialogical approach. Both students and teachers desire more dialogue in lessons, but they do not always succeed in the experience. Dialogue is seen as a valuable tool for understanding oneself, others, and the concepts being studied. Students are willing to be challenged by dialogue if it is done systematically. If the student recognises that security is available and trust has been built up, he or she will risk entering into conflict or vulnerable areas rather than avoiding them or utilising uncontrolled ways to deal with them. Students' readiness to participate in an open dialogue during stimulated recall suggests that their contributions in the course of a lesson are determined by the way in which they are used to behave as students. In this way, the dialogical approach has the potential to succeed if the concept of 'being a student' is changed; however, the lack of competences and experiences inhibit doing it successfully.

5.3.3. Dialogical approaches and their adaptability to the Estonian situation

There are several examples of implementing dialogical approach to religious education in different countries. Some of them follow the example of interfaith dialogue and try to adopt it for the purposes of classroom practice (e.g. Sterkens, 2001 from a Dutch perspective; Schweizer&Boschki, 2004 from a German perspective). An interfaith dialogue could hardly be applied in an Estonian secular context, where the great majority of students do not adhere to any religious or secular community. It is problematic to regard even children who do adhere to some religious tradition as representatives of these religions as they are rarely aware of the teachings of the tradition they belong to, and their religious beliefs are not always consistent with it.

There are also dialogical approaches of religious education that take a different stand from interfaith dialogue. Julia Ipgrave from Warwick University developed her approach while working in a multicultural school. She started her research with students from one school, combining research with a form of dialogical teaching (Ipgrave, 1998). As the second step Ipgrave linked students from two schools in the same city and incorporated other teachers into the work (Ipgrave, 2001). Then she extended the research to link students from different parts of England using e-mail contacts (Ipgrave, 2003). Although Ipgrave, in her *Building E-Bridges. Interfaith Dialogue by E-mail* (Ipgrave, 2003a) and *Interfaith Dialogue by Email in Primary School* (McKenna et al, 2008), uses interfaith dialogue as a reference point, she does not see students as ‘little representatives of the faith they belong to’, but encourages them to work out solutions themselves rather than to accept the answers of authorities. Actually she does not fix children to the group of ‘insiders’ or the ‘outsiders’ of a religion, but she leaves it open.

“Neither is Dialogical RE limited to dialogue between members of the class from distinct religious traditions, such as a discussion group containing a Hindu, a Christian, a Muslim. Participants do not need to identify with any religious group or have a religious faith of their own.” (Ipgrave, 2001, 18)

Usually religious education in Germany is confessional, but there are also some endeavours to bring different religious groups into common religious education, as for example in Hamburg federal state. With the help of Hamburg University a new approach has developed – *dialogische Religionsunterricht* [Dialogical Religious Education]. This approach explicitly opposes the interfaith dialogue, which is seen as ‘dialogue from above’ where leaders of faith communities share theological debates, while the classroom situation requires dialogue ‘from below’ and draws on students as ordinary people, not key persons of religious organisations. In emphasizing ‘dialogue from below’ the term ‘neighbour religion’ (Weiße, 1999, 181) is used instead of ‘world religions’ – neighbour in

my classroom, village or global village – and touches upon the questions important for students themselves and social justice.

“The wisdom of religious traditions should be used in dialogue with neighbours where they form stimuli and inputs, but they should not become obstacles for addressing basic questions that emerge from the realities of coexistence and dialogue. Dialogue in the context of neighbour religions is not imposed or decreed from above, but emerges from below. This kind of dialogue relates to the relevant questions of the participants, in this case those of the students at school.” (Knauth & Weisse, 2009, 8)

Heid Leganger-Krogstad has combined contextual and dialogical approaches for the needs of students in Northern Norway. Her primary interest was to incorporate the children’s life world and concerns into teaching. She empowered children with basic ethnographic skills and gave them opportunity to share their findings with each other (Leganger-Krogstad, 2001; 2003). In contrast to the dialogical approaches that see children as representatives of different world religions, Heid Leganger-Krogstad developed a dialogical approach to religious education in the Norwegian context of integrated religious education and made an even more clear distinction between interfaith dialogue and a dialogical approach in religious education.

“The ideal concept of dialogue in religious education ought not to be dialogue between religious traditions or between adult representatives. Instead, at school, dialogue should make use of the equal status that children have in their role as pupils, and use school as arena for open questions, experiments, reflection, criticism and information; dialogue should be seen as attitude and a working method.” (Leganger-Krogstad, 2003, 181)

In such a way dialogue promotes new understanding and may change both oneself and the partner in dialogue. It cannot be viewed as an interfaith dialogue, but it happens in an interpersonal level, building identity and empowering for citizenship.

Similarly to the Norwegian dialogical approach, other dialogical approaches are also aimed at identity-formation and mutual respect. Although dialogue brings different perspectives into the classroom, the aim of *Dialogische Unterricht* is not to mirror social divisions in society but rather to develop self-understanding, mutual understanding and respect:

“Dialogue in the classroom fosters respect for other religious communities, can confirm pupils’ views or help them to make their own commitments whilst also allowing them to monitor their commitments critically.” (Weisse, 2003, 194)

Weisse stresses that the starting point for dialogue should be common human experience, not similarities and differences of religions. The aim for such religious education is to understand others as well as oneself by practicing skills

of comparing and contrasting views. The “*individual positions are not found by mixing different views, but by comparing and contrasting them with one another*” (Weisse, 2003, 193). In doing so, participants may refer to their different religious backgrounds, but are not required to do it. Hamburg’s approach puts great emphasis on social justice, peace, human rights and exploration of existential questions.

Ipgrave’s dialogical approach could be seen as contributing both to children’s personal development and citizenship education:

“The very nature of religious thought – its engagement with ‘big questions’ and multiple answers it presents – makes the religious education class an ideal forum for the development of skills of dialogue and negotiation, and of the intellectual and moral awareness that contribute the citizenship ideal.” (Ipgrave, 2003b, 147)

Additionally Ipgrave found that approach raised children’s self-esteem, developed critical and social skills, gave a voice for underachievers and empowered them for democratic citizenship (Ipgrave, 2003a; McKenna et al, 2008).

Both Ipgrave and Leganger-Krogstad have educed their approaches while working at school. Thus their approaches are evolved at the grass roots level and have direct pedagogical implications. Similarly to the teachers in Estonia (Schihalejev, 2009a) Heid Leganger-Krogstad believes that religion is a private matter and teachers should be concerned not to put students into vulnerable situations (Leganger-Krogstad, 2003). The risk-free zones could be created by different methods: role plays, drama, discussions through stories, and conversations from a particular view point.

On the basis of her research Julia Ipgrave developed a threefold definition of dialogue (2001, 19; 2005, 40–41).

- Primary dialogue (context) is acknowledgement of diversity of experiences, viewpoints, understandings and ideas within the class. Primary dialogue can be achieved by e-mail contacts, quotations from people having very different views and traditions, including extracts from texts.
- Secondary dialogue (attitude) is the positive, open response to that context, promotion of an ethos in which children are willing to engage with difference, to share their own views and to learn from others. For students it involves readiness to risk own ideas in the light of encountering a different view; not to avoid areas of disagreement between religious traditions, groups and individuals, the differences are made public and explicit. Secondary dialogue is achieved by school (class) ethos which values diversity and listening to others and in which students are willing to engage with differences by sharing own views and learning from others. Students are encouraged to set up rules and evaluate their work according to them, also to formulate questions and own opinions.

- Tertiary dialogue (activity) an act of speech itself between children, it draws on primary and secondary dialogue. It is achieved by a variety of methods, strategies and exercises to facilitate dialogue, encourage students to express, negotiate and justify their views. Stimuli for tertiary dialogue can vary from stories, case studies, quotations, pictures, video extracts, also sorting tasks or sequence cards are used to activate students' thinking skills and engagement with material.

Such a distinction is very valuable in the light of my empirical findings that implementing dialogue only as activity may not work. The context of diversity and ethos of appreciating diversity give ground to success in implementing dialogue as activity in lessons.

Even if personal faith-based contributions could be felt as too private to start with, the more distanced methods may contribute in creating risk-free zones for students. They could be enabled to enter into more explicit dialogue between different worldviews and more implicit dialogue between self and other.

6. CONCLUSIONS: A POSSIBLE WAY FORWARD FOR RELIGIOUS EDUCATION IN ESTONIA

The main aim of my research was to establish the hindrances and potentials for developing tolerance towards religious diversity among 14–16 years old Estonian students in the context of school, and of religious education in particular.

Looking at religion in the context of education, I analysed the position of religion in education in Estonia in the second chapter of my thesis. My main aim was to introduce to the reader the contextual limitations and possibilities religious education has as it is organised in Estonia. Empirical studies, targeting students aged 14–16 years, looked into their own perceptions of religion and religious diversity, its potentials to dialogue or conflict. My study included a dual perspective of, on the one hand, the young people's own perspectives and, on the other hand, analyses of observed teaching situations. The third chapter presented results of the qualitative study about young people's perception of religion and religious diversity. The fourth chapter explored the views of young people by the means of the quantitative study. Additionally I looked at the potentials and limitations to dialogue among and about religious and worldview differences in the context of religious education in schools. The fifth chapter dealt with analyses of observed classroom interaction.

In the following discussion, I will triangulate the results of the different studies. Some of results gained in many different phases of fieldwork are consistent with each other, pointing in a similar direction; others are helpful in gaining more a complex picture of the situation. Firstly, I will triangulate results of the qualitative and quantitative studies on the views of 14–16 years old students on religion and education. In doing this I will focus on students studying within different models of religious education. Secondly, I will examine results gained from classroom interaction in combination with the results from interviews with teachers. Finally, taking into consideration the results of the empirical studies, I will discuss possibilities for future developments with regard to religious education in Estonia, and consider possible pedagogies needed for strengthening active tolerance as well as developing an understanding of religions.

6.1. Triangulation of results from qualitative and quantitative studies on the views of students

The main criteria for selecting schools in the quantitative and qualitative surveys were similar. Geographical, demographic, and linguistic factors, religious ethos of the area, and organization of religious education were taken into account in both surveys. I wanted to maintain a variety in the qualitative

study, as its results allow identifying patterns in answers of students with different experience of religious education and in the language of studies. The number of schools in qualitative study was smaller and was added to by the quantitative study. This enabled to compare groups with different models of studies about religion and their views on dealing with religious diversity. The qualitative study examined students who had not studied religious education and those who have studied it recently. The sample of quantitative study was comprised of four groups. In addition to those with no religious education and those who study religious education at the time of the survey, students with experience of religious education only in primary school were added to quantitative sample and a group who did not have a separate subject of religious education but the school had integrated it into the curriculum; students attended religious services regularly, or had a chaplain at school. Some of the students studied religious education in a school where it was optional and others were in schools where religion was taught as a compulsory subject. The inclusion of schools, with diverse solutions about teaching religion enabled the exploration of the views of students with different educational models for living in a pluralistic society. Geographical variety was enlarged by adding big schools with presumed religious diversity from Tallinn and Tartu, and smaller schools with presumed homogeneity from different ‘border areas’ – western islands, south-eastern villages, and a north-eastern industrial town.

6.1.1. Impact of studies on personal beliefs and views about religion

As indicated in section 2.2.1, one of the arguments used against religious education in Estonia is its potential to make children religious, or deliberately encourage religious faith. In order to explore this question, I needed to ask ‘What place does religion have in the lives of young people and how does education about religion influences their personal beliefs and views about religion?’ In the following, I triangulate the results presented in chapters 3 and 4.

1. Unobtrusive role of religion for young people. The role of religion in students’ lives and in their environment is not very visible for most students in Estonia. Religion belongs more to history and ‘others’ than to contemporary time and ‘oneself’ for Estonian speaking students, and is regarded as a very private matter for Russian speaking students. The influences of religious communities for both ethnic groups are almost non-existent. Many students in both surveys found that religion was an irrelevant topic. Their direct experiences of religion were rare, usually through encountering endeavours of missionaries; thus religious people often seemed to them to be annoying and strange. Few students (15%) saw themselves as affiliated to a particular religious tradition, while most of them could think about religion only in abstract and impersonal terms, and found difficulties in defining their own worldview or religious affiliation.

However, Russian speaking students diverged greatly in their attitudes to religion in both surveys. For this group, religion was a personal matter, closely related to their identity, in an intimate and personal manner, almost irrespective of their religious affiliation. At the same time, religion had hardly any societal aspect for them, neither it was regarded as a means to belong to a group. Although family was important for Russian speaking respondents, they also tended to rebel against the wider family's attitudes and beliefs more than the 'Estonian' sample, as the quantitative survey shows. They looked for their own way of believing, but in this search they stayed close to a monotheistic belief and to Orthodox approaches, and were hardly aware of other religious traditions.

If I compare the results of Estonian sample to other countries participating in the study (Valk et al, 2009), then students in Estonia were far less attached to religion than students in any other country. There were, for example, 3 times more religiously affiliated students in the Russian sample, which was the next less affiliated country, while 65% of all the students in Dutch and Spanish samples adhered to some religion. Also the importance of religion and frequency of attendance at different religious practices was lower in the Estonian sample than in other countries, but the differences here were not so drastic. Many students tried to avoid expressing definite opinions. One of the reasons for this may be their insufficient knowledge about religion which inhibits their ability and willingness to express a point of view about their own conviction. The reluctance to express a point of view may also indicate the students' wish to be 'normal' or similar to 'everybody else', rather than being seen as part of a 'religious' minority. A further reason for avoiding fixed positions could be a tendency towards a relativistic view in which some truth is seen in a variety of different positions.

2. Family and school as two main sources of information about religion.

Students valued families most highly as a source of information about religion but, at the same time, mentioned that they hardly ever spoke about religion at home. Only the students who studied religious education recently valued school higher than family as a source of information. In the qualitative survey it was clear that students who valued school as a source of information about religion spoke more about different religions and plural ways of understanding it than others. It is impossible to assess, on the basis of the quantitative survey, the extent of information they got from family or school, but it is very doubtful that parents with no education on religious issues can provide their children with balanced and rich information about it. Both surveys show that students, especially those without a religious affiliation, admit that they do not know about religion, and that they are not interested in it – so the amount of information they have about religion is very limited. Thus, their understanding of religion is very likely to be fragmented and unsystematic, supporting a state of affairs where many prejudices about religions and religious people are held. For example, from all the REDCo countries more students from Estonia than any other country agreed that they did not like people from other religions and

fewer students from Estonia than any other country who agreed that they respect people who are believers. Several countries which have an inclusive form of non-confessional religious education have recognized that teaching about religion, when it comes to fostering tolerance and respect, is a task of common state funded schools, and not only families and faith communities.

3. Influences of religious education on the personal perception of religion. The personal relevance of religion seemed not to be directly correlated with the model of religious education they experienced. Although there were no differences in terms of belonging or belief in God between the groups who had experienced different models of religious education, students who had studied religious education believed more in 'some sort of spirit or life force' and believed less in God and also held less atheistic views. This option is probably felt to be more flexible and less loaded with connotations students wanted to avoid in their own belief (as for example anthropomorphism). In general views about the relevance of religion for one's own life were similar for students who had had experiences of different models of religious education. Nevertheless, some minor differences in the importance of religion, frequency of thinking about religion and about the meaning of life were present: students with experience of religious education tended to avoid more negative extreme positions. The students with experience of religious education tended to express more readiness to change their views about religion and to think that a person can be religious without belonging to any religious community. This evidence leads to the conclusion that studying religious education does not make students more religious but tends to help them to be more reflexive and more cautious in expressing negative or very fixed attitudes about religion at the personal level or about the religious beliefs of others, as discussed above.

3.a. Impacts of religious education only in primary school on the personal views about religion. The attitudes of those who had religious education only in primary classes showed some apparent contradictions in their responses. For example, while students with experience of religious education in primary classes said that they attended religious services and prayed slightly more frequently, at the same time they considered religion to be nonsense more than other respondents did. One might observe that religious education studied **only** in primary schools is likely to be an inadequate option, both in terms of the coverage of intellectual content and in terms of relating studies to the personal and social development of students.

3.b. Impacts of religious education in secondary school on the personal views about religion. Those students who had studied religious education at secondary level used and valued more knowledge-based sources in finding information about religion. Students who studied religious education tended to notice religious phenomena in their surroundings and in the lives of people around them. Moreover, they articulated more complex ideas about religion and religious people. They often found differences to be interesting and fascinating, while students who had no religious education showed some frustration with religious stances different from their own. This shows that a combination of the

knowledge students with experience of religious education have about different religions, and skills they acquire in handling issues of religion, can reduce their prejudices about religious issues and their fear of 'difference'.

In conclusion, the data reported in this study provide evidence that religious education does not make students more religious but that it does change values. Religion is not regarded as something to be afraid of or regarded as an irrelevancy from the past, but as at least an acceptable choice for some people.

A further point is that in the schools and classes with no religious education some students from a religious background may experience the expression of prejudices about religious people. These prejudices currently do not get discussed in school and often stay unchallenged because of the often tacitly accepted private and silent 'taboo' position of religion in society and also because of the fragmented knowledge about religion of many students. The school could be a public institution that provides a 'semi-formal' space for giving students the possibility to encounter religious and worldview diversity. The fear in front of 'other' could be lessened by increasing familiarity with different religions.

6.1.2. Impact of studies on views about religion in society and about respect

According to the data of this study religion rarely had personal relevance to students' lives. Many students had no experience of religion in school or in wider society, so their attitudes towards religious diversity were often provisional and not based on personal experience. In general, students wished to have harmonious relations in society, but their predominant view was that in such a society religion does not have any place in public sphere. In general, students do not feel that public discussion about religion helps to create a harmonious society.

1. Influences of religious education on the perception of societal dimension of religion. As the students attending diverse models of religious studies did not differ by their religious affiliation, it was interesting to see how the students' attitudes to religion and tolerance altered in different contexts. Many positive impacts of religious education in the direction of more tolerant positions to religious diversity found in the qualitative study were also present in the quantitative study. First, the students who had studied religious education agreed more that they had respect for believers. Both surveys showed that students who had studied religious education in upper grades valued religion as a societal force more highly than those who had not and that they valued tolerance and interpersonal competencies more than those students who had not studied religious education. Both the qualitative and the quantitative surveys identified similar tendencies in assessing different means to improve peaceful co-existence. Those who had experienced religious education were more positive about living in a multi religious society and they were more committed to a

variety of ways to advance non-violent co-existence of people from different religions than those who had not studied the subject. The statement ‘I do not like people from other religions...’ was most agreed by students who had experienced no religious education and least by those with an integrated form of religious education. Somewhat unexpected was the finding that students without religious education believed less than the others that religion may cause some conflicts or that people of different religious backgrounds cannot live together. One might interpret this finding as indicating that students with no conscious experience of religious diversity at school may be less aware of the potential for religion to be a factor in conflicts or have a limited understanding of how religion might cause conflicts.

2. Influences of religious education in primary school on the perception of societal dimension of religion. Here, on the basis of the quantitative study, there are some indications of hostile attitudes towards religion from students who had studied religious education only in primary classes. The students who had learned religious education only in primary school were more ready to see religion as violent and a source of aggression. One might interpret this finding as indicating that their thoughts about religion have not become complex and consistent with other aspects of their development. In contrast, students with recent religious education experience were more open to religious differences and more respectful towards religion than students without such experience.

3. Explicit diversity as a stimulus for dialogue. When students from the schools with integrated religious education, which emphasised the role of religion in their schools and allowed open discussion about religious convictions, encountered explicitly religious diversity at schools, they tended to be more open to dialogue on religious issues than other students, in spite of the fact that they had some negative experiences with members of different religions. Perhaps it works both ways – if there is a need to have dialogue, one can learn it and become more ready for it. However, when students have skills needed for peaceful dialogue, they are more ready to use them and to see benefits in dialogue. In my interpretation, if young people are put into a situation in which religious diversity is visible and spoken about, they are likely to develop strategies supporting openness to otherness. From this perspective, schools should offer students an environment in which they can encounter religious diversity, and develop skills of dialogue. Students could profit from this not only in relation to their own personal development but also in seeing a more complex picture of religion and in acquiring social skills needed in contemporary pluralistic Europe. Meira Levinson, in her article about multicultural education and public schools, has stated: “... *it is so hard for students to learn to be mutually tolerant and respectful of other people, traditions, and ways of life unless they are actually exposed to them*” (Levinson, 1999, 114).

4. (Ir)relevance of religion in daily conversations. According to the students’ accounts they had very few or no conversations about religion. The students who had a religious affiliation spoke about religion, but predominantly with people of a similar background (family, religious leaders, friends). Only

students who had studied religious education recently showed more interest in and readiness to start a conversation with people of different backgrounds.

What are the reasons for talking or not talking about religion? Students avoided the topic because they did not have skills to enter into intelligent and respectful dialogue on religious issues. Students without any experience of religious education were less informed and believed more readily that religion is embarrassing issue to talk about. They also believed more in the risk of being teased on religious grounds. However, students who had studied religious education in secondary school or who had integrated religious education saw positive effects of speaking about religion for understanding themselves and society. The students who had religious education only in primary classes spoke with friends about the stupidity and cruelty of religion and they were much more critical about the effects of talking about religion.

The correlation between low levels of religious education and a willingness to use religion as a criterion for exclusion and confrontation is one of the research findings. However, caution needs to be expressed in assuming that knowledge about religion alone will encourage positive attitudes or increase tolerance. As Robert Jackson warns: *“It is a mistake to assume that understanding and knowledge necessarily foster tolerance. There are some very well informed racists and bigots. I would argue, however, that knowledge and understanding are necessary but not sufficient conditions for the genuine removal of prejudice”* (Jackson, 2005, 11). Religion in Estonia is squeezed into a very private and hidden sphere of life, being almost invisible in life or at school and there is a culture of not talking about religion. There are two dangers here. Firstly, prejudices may remain uncovered and secondly, the self-esteem of students with a religious background is endangered, if no opportunity to reflect upon their own convictions and feelings about religion are given. The school is a potentially a ‘safe place’ where respectful and intelligent dialogue about religious and worldview issues should be learned and experienced. As the research data indicate, this is unlikely to happen in other contexts, such as the family.

6.1.3. Impact of studies on views about religion in school

1. The school as a secular institution. The school was not seen by respondents as a place to practise religion. The students also rejected the idea that school should foster religious beliefs. In addition more personal, although not strictly religious aims, such as developing moral values or one’s own point of view were less agreed with than statements about acquiring knowledge. In the students’ view religious studies should help them to understand the world around them rather than themselves. Most possibilities for how religion could appear at school were rejected by many Estonian respondents. On the one hand this shows some awareness of institutional limits within the public sphere,

depicting a school as fundamentally a secular institution for learning, and not a place *to practise* religion. On the other hand, the lack of experiences of religion also plays some role, since religious diversity is usually not visible. In schools with integrated religious education, where religion and religious diversity were more observable, religious rights were valued more highly than in other schools.

2. Preferred models of religious education. When students were asked about favourable models of religious studies they were inclined to choose models most familiar to them. The knowledge-oriented approach of religious studies in combination with voluntary form of religious education was preferred by a majority of students, reflecting descriptive views of the *status quo*. If young people in Estonia are asked about the necessity for a separate subject of religious education, they tend to argue against it, especially if they personally have not studied it. The students who studied religious education long ago, even if they valued its outcomes, opposed the subject equally just as much as those who had not studied it, since they felt such option could be a factor contributing to segregation and exclusion. Only these who studied religious education recently were in favour of the subject and considered that it should be available for all students, irrespective of their religious affiliation.

3. The hopes and fares of religiously affiliated students. According to the survey, religious education had a special interest for religiously affiliated students. They appreciated religious education classes as a place for self-reflection and an environment to acquire skills for articulating religious beliefs. While in the qualitative study the impression was given that students with religious affiliation were in favour of learning more about Christianity, the quantitative survey indicated that they saw more than other respondents how they could benefit personally from their studies indeed. However, at school they wanted a different form of religious education to that given by religious communities. They valued outcomes of religious education which helped them to make personal ethical decisions and to build up own views, but they valued even more highly objective knowledge and learning respect towards others. Despite their expression of some positive attitudes towards religious education, their dominant feeling remained that such an option would be a factor in increasing segregation and exclusion, and so they would not choose it.

4. Influences of experience of religious education on students' perception the subject. The survey of the views of students showed that those with experience of religious education in secondary schools valued studies about religions and the outcomes of such studies for everyday life much more highly than others did as well as giving greater recognition to the importance of the societal dimension of religion. Such an attitude did not depend on whether they have chosen the subject themselves or the school made this choice for them.

In conclusion

1. Currently, there is a lack of balanced information about religion among students. Existing prejudices, together with regarding religion as a strictly private matter, are contributing to a situation in which religious students and students who are interested in religion feel segregation and exclusion.
2. The findings suggest that those schools that have integrated religion into their everyday life, making it more visible and less private, support students' readiness for respect and tolerance. The more hostile attitudes of those without any study of religion, except for dealing with religion in other subjects, can be detected throughout the questionnaire responses. Students both with and without a religious affiliation felt uncomfortable and insecure in encountering a different worldview and lacked the competences needed for mutual dialogue. Religious education in secondary schools, on the contrary, made students curious, developed readiness for discussing religious matters and also helped to educe students' self confidence to have and express a different opinion. My conclusion is that schools should offer students an environment for meeting religious diversity, having dialogue and fostering respective skills, be it in religious education, other subjects or extra-curricular activities.
3. Where there is no distinctive subject dealing with religion there may be some resistance among students to changing the system. However, students' attitudes are likely to change quickly if they find that the subject deals with different belief systems and helps them to understand importance of religion in society and their surroundings.

6.2. Hindrances and potentials for developing tolerance in the context of school

In addition to the students' views, another important factor is the school and its pedagogical practices. In the following, I will focus on the limits and potentials detected in patterns of classroom interaction in lessons of religious education and the views held by teachers as elicited from interviews with teachers during the fieldwork on classroom interaction and from studies of teachers (Schihalejev, 2009a; 2009e).

1. **Teacher-centred pedagogies.** Estonian education in practice is rather traditional in style – the teacher is expected to have a strong regulative role, concentrating on transmitting knowledge, while students are expected to acquire skills easily measured by tests. According to observations of lessons and interviews with students during my classroom interaction study, the commonest method of teaching in different subjects is an oral introduction by the teacher, with students completing written answers in workbooks. The habit learned during many years at school is that the correct way to behave as a student is to give 'right' or expected answers, even in relation to issues of value. This habit

may hinder open dialogue among representatives of different religious and secular worldviews. Such a dialogue is not likely to happen without stimulus and special efforts to foster it.

2. Little space for exchange of ideas in the context of content-oriented education. A limited amount of dialogue takes place during lessons; usually it is restricted to student – teacher conversation, more on the level of confrontation than of dialogue. The current approach to education emphasises knowledge more than personal development. Such an approach reaffirms already existing patterns of thought that discussion of religion is something to be confined to the private sphere.

3. Expectations of students and teachers. In the interviews teachers claim that they are interested in students' active role, participation, and debating with each other, but they also indicate that these methods usually do not work well in lessons. Students are not used to the student-centred approach. Moreover, teachers have not experienced how it works themselves and need help in learning the techniques of active learning pedagogies. In both the studies of teachers and students, there was a strong feeling that there is a wish for dialogue in lessons from both the student and teacher sides. Dialogue is seen as a valuable tool to understand better oneself, each other and the concepts under study. Unfortunately success is not always experienced. Students are able to dispute and appreciate being challenged by dialogue if it is done systematically and in a respectful manner but their contributions in the course of a lesson are determined by the way they are used to behaving as students. Even in a context where no representatives of a certain religion are present, dialogue and respect can be built up by challenging students to enter the logic of the religion being studied and to relate their contributions to their own lives. The dialogical approach has significant potential for success if the concept of 'being a student' is changed. It is relevant here to point out that Ruth Deakin-Crick, in her survey of research studies on citizenship education in Europe and beyond, shows that students respond positively especially in active learning situations where dialogue is possible. However, she also found that teachers cannot simply switch to this mode of learning: they need specific training in dialogical and active learning methods (Deakin-Crick, 2005).

4. Cooperative learning methods. One of the ways to break the teacher-centred approach which hinders dialogue between students and to promote dialogue in a level of seeking together common ground is through using group work, where a common goal must be achieved. Work in pairs or small groups can contribute to an aspiration to understand each other; also it can deepen students' understanding of the problem being considered. As was detected in the schools studied, a dialogical approach gave some privilege to students with better linguistic and academic skills; also girls were more in favour of it. The potential in this case is to combine other methods with dialogue. I will touch upon them in the section 6.3.2.

6.3. Perspectives for future developments

Following on the basis of my research and wider European perspectives about religion in education I will offer possible ways forward and will indicate suitable policies and pedagogies for studying religion in the Estonian education. First I will discuss the status of religious education and then make suggestions about the needs for teacher education.

6.3.1. The status of religious education

The perception of and actual outcomes of religious education. Religious education in Estonia is clearly non-confessional according to its aims and contents. Still, it cannot be classified as integrative but rather as separative, as discussed in section 2.2.3. There is still a lingering idea that knowledge about religions is not fully worthwhile and that the subject is basically only relevant to people from religious backgrounds, as the aim of religion in education is still generally considered to be to bring people to religion. The subject is often regarded in public discussions as if it were confessional. Also the subject's 'optional' status indicates that religious education is also regarded as confessional in the legislation. Education about religions and beliefs is not valued generally in society, otherwise this would be a study which all children would do. However, my study has shown that the subject in practice is non-confessional not only according to its syllabus but also to its actual outcomes. There is no evidence to support the view that the subject propagates religion; there is, however, evidence that it contributes to peaceful co-existence and to the well-being of people living in the Estonian society.

The appropriateness of the model for the Estonian context. The non-confessional approach is proper in the highly secular Estonian context with most students being non-religious in any terms. The school is a place where all students must be respected, secular as well religious. Even students with a religious background favoured the non-confessional model of religious education. However, its potential benefits are unlikely to be realized within the separative framework of a voluntary subject. Existing prejudices, together with regarding religion as a strictly private matter, are contributing to a situation where religious students and students who are interested in religion feel segregation and exclusion. Thus, a positive potential for the subject remains unrealized and can even cause further segregation.

This suggests two directions for future developments: to include a religious dimension into other subjects and/or to allow schools to teach inclusive religious education. The first direction rests on a fact that there are few schools and teachers teach religious education. It is difficult to imagine that they can bring about a major change, especially in the short term. There is a challenge to support young people in developing their sophistication on the issues of a faith

or worldview to live by, as well as helping to create readiness for dialogue on these controversial matters for all schools and teachers.

The second direction means that a school should be allowed to teach religious education as a mandatory subject for all students if the subject is consistent with the national syllabus for religious education. The right to opt-out should be indeed available in cases where the teaching is perceived as not being neutral by some students or parents, but on the same grounds as it should be available for other subjects that include some sort of teaching about religions and beliefs²¹.

The European context. Estonia, being a member of the European Union and of the Council of Europe, and belonging culturally-historically to Europe, must take into account not only its inner developments but to be also outward looking. As discussed in section 1.1.1, in recent years at the European level it has been recognized more that religion is not simply a matter for the private sphere. Key documents now recognize that education about religions within public education is necessary in order to have a population that is not ignorant of religious diversity. These points are clearly emphasized in *The Toledo Guiding Principles on Teaching about Religions and Beliefs in Public Schools* (OSCE, 2007) and in different documents of the Council of Europe (2004; 2005; 2007; 2008). The *Toledo Guiding Principles* are published by the Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights of the Organisation for Security and Co-operation in Europe, which includes 56 participant states. The Council of Europe, Europe's leading human rights institution, with a strong educational input, has 47 member states. Estonia is a member of both European institutions. Council of Europe documents point out that education systems need to recognize that religion is *at least* a part of human culture and that the variety of religious communities present in society contributes to its plurality. If that is the case, then in plural society people have to understand religion and to create cohesion among its citizens: this is one of the messages of the Council of Europe's *White Paper on Intercultural Education* (2008) and in other key documents referenced above. There is a growing consensus among European educators that it is not worthwhile to ignore the role of religions in societies neither at school.

“6. Education is essential for combating ignorance, stereotypes and misunderstanding of religions. Governments should also do more to guarantee freedom of conscience and of religious expression, to foster education on religions, to encourage dialogue with and between religions and to promote the cultural and social expression of religions.” (Council of Europe, 2005)

Even in France, with its very strong and clear approach of *laïcité*, the high relevance of religion in public sphere and the need for the inclusion of religion

²¹ In some European systems, there is a parental right of withdrawal, even from non-confessional religious education. The pros and cons of a withdrawal clause are discussed in the *Toledo Guiding Principles* (OSCE, 2007, 68-73).

in education has been of high relevance since the 1980s (Beraud et al, 2008, 52). The biggest shift in including religion in education has been since Régis Debray's report and requirement to include studies about religion in initial teacher training and also in-service training to overcome 'laïcité of ignorance' into 'laïcité of understanding' (Debray, 2002, 43, as cited in Williame, 2007, 93).

The *Toledo Guiding Principles* give broad suggestions for religious education and ideas which could be adapted to fit national contexts. This document complements the Council of Europe's 'cultural argument' stressing that knowledge about religions and beliefs is an important part of education in the context of commitment to religious freedom and human rights. It draws on the freedom of religion and the framework of human rights. If there is a religious freedom in a society, then it follows that society will be plural. The only way for a plural society to function peacefully, is through encouraging tolerance of difference and to educating its citizens for tolerance (OSCE, 2007, 76–77). Both the Council of Europe's 'cultural' argument and the OSCE's 'human rights' arguments are very relevant in the Estonian situation. I believe that it is time for Estonia to take these arguments and recommendations seriously and revise its current approaches education about religion. This needs to be done in such a way that the distinctiveness of the Estonian context is recognized. I hope that the data from my research provide the necessary detail about the particular nuances of the Estonian situation for such a discussion to take place in a productive way.

REDCo findings which challenge policies for religious education in Estonia. There were several findings which challenged models and policies concerning education on religious issues in the Estonian educational system. My empirical findings show that some changes should be made in order to improve students' tolerance towards ways of life different from their own. The role of the school in giving a balanced picture is of great importance for guaranteeing freedom of religion or belief and activating mutual respect. The policy where religious education is taught only in primary classes or not at all can be seen to contribute to some hostile attitudes students held towards religion and representatives of different religions. Pushing religion only into private sphere creates a situation where students are not educated about a phenomenon which is making a very significant impact globally and in Europe and may inadvertently marginalise students with a religious background. Leaving out any consideration of religion within education is not a neutral act: prejudices towards religious people are supported by **avoidance** of religious topics – if students do not have the possibility to talk and to know about each others' convictions, there is no challenge to their own presuppositions.

In most Estonian schools there is no religious education. According to my study, there is a need for inclusive religious education. I am not suggesting that all the schools necessarily must include religious education as a separate subject. However, the students should be given possibilities to have some knowledge about world religions, have chances to discuss religion in the contemporary world and know about their fellows' views in a more systematic

way than is possible under present arrangements. The studies of religions, if handled as set out above, can precipitate more tolerant and open views.

An alternative for dealing with religious education as a distinctive subject is to make efforts to improve the studies of religion in other subjects. In this case major changes should be made in teacher education, and in the contents and text books of other subjects which would need to cover issues about religion and tolerance. If all that students need to know about religions, together with the relevant competencies, could be acquired in such subjects as History, Literature and Civic education, then the teaching of these respective subjects should be revised and improved to include broader and more explicit knowledge about different religions and their impact on the lives of individuals and societies. Such a change should also give space for reflecting upon ones' own beliefs and attitudes. The challenge of this approach would be to include sufficient knowledge and understanding of religions in the teacher training courses of those who would have responsibility for teaching about religions.

6.3.2. Teacher education

Michael Fullan in his book *The New Meaning of Educational Change* argues that the implementation of any changes is dependent on teachers' involvement in these changes and is rather unlikely to happen just by making some general recommendations or improving educational documents (Fullan, 2007, especially in chapter 7, but also elsewhere). I want to highlight that no changes in classroom practices are possible to make without teachers' desire and willingness and without provision of the necessary competencies. The crucial task is to prepare teachers of different subjects to treat religious topics relevant to their subject in a way that does not offend students with a religious background and countering stereotypical images of religions. Such a preparation should include not only knowledge about certain topics but also skills for managing classroom debates on contentious religious issues applicable to their subject, personal reflection and promotion of active tolerance.

Pedagogical approaches. Although knowledge about religions is an important prerequisite for mutual understanding, the teaching should go beyond mere facts and promote the development of individual understanding and responses to a diversity of opinions. As could be followed from the results of the empirical research, there is a need for pedagogies that support an analytical, self-reflective and empathetic approach to learning about religion and enhancing active tolerance by encouraging engagement with and not just awareness of, views other than one's own.

The crucial task is to introduce not only teaching methods but a whole pedagogical approach that gives more agency to students and introduces an ethos of pluralism and appreciation of different opinions. Good examples of implementing a dialogical approach to religious education can be found in different countries (see section 5.3). All of them follow the educational drive for the

promotion of citizenship and preparation of young people for a plural and democratic society. Thus, to some extent, they are already compatible with the Estonian national syllabus. The dialogical approaches that depict students in their own right and not as representatives of a particular religion are of particular interest for the secular context of Estonian education. A dialogical approach, drawing on students' contributions, has potential for promoting students' identity formation, self-reflection, and analytical skills, and for fostering mutual respect and empowering students for citizenship.

Training in methods. Teacher training should include preparation in active learning and dialogical methods in order that teachers are able to allow and encourage students to be comfortable with difference; teachers also need to learn techniques for engaging with the diversity of personal experiences of the students. Such training would include skills to create an ethos and environment in which dialogue can be fostered instead of avoiding issues on religious topics. Dialogue is an approach that requires meeting the other, and also formulating one's own views and reflecting on them. It is possible to take advantage of the common school system to provide a genuine dialogical education that includes the religious dimension.

The teachers, either of religious education or of social studies, should acquire skills needed for improving more dialogical ways of learning and teaching by using systematically open questions and by varied methods that give more autonomy to children. In implementation of a dialogical approach special attention would need to be given for developing skills of creating risk-free zones for students who enter into dialogue about personal matters.

Dan Maulin argues that a single approach to religious education is not enough (Maulin, 2009, 154) and I agree with him. My thesis does not suggest that dialogical religious education is *the only* approach to religious education. However, the dialogical approach has the potential to reshape education about religion as it is practised in Estonia into a more student-centred approach, contributing to students' personal and social development as well as to the development of a more tolerant and cohesive society.

SUMMARY

The aim of my thesis is to explore the attitudes young people in Estonia have about religion and religious diversity. I investigated their views on the role of schools in promoting dialogue and tolerance for different worldviews, and determined how religious education alters these views. The central research question was: what are the hindrances and potentials for developing tolerance towards religious diversity among 14- to 16-year-old Estonian students in the context of school, and of religious education in particular?

Next, I will present the results according to the following sub-questions:

- a. What role did students themselves give to religion in their personal life and in human relations in general?

Religion is not the centre of life for many young people, but it is important for some of them. The young people who deem religion as important are inclined to keep it private or even cover it up. For many, the 'not believing' worldview is seen as normative and neutral, while Christian or theistic worldviews are regarded as biased and wrong. Religion was mostly seen by young people not as a factor of conflict or of dialogue, as it is often not considered important. The primary source of information about different worldviews is family, but the topic is rarely touched upon, so students have minimal information about religion.

- b. What are the students' own attitudes towards religious diversity and their experiences, expectations and evaluations of it?

Conscious contacts with religious people are often limited to meetings with proselytising missionaries. Students avoid conflicts about religious issues, and typically lack the skills for peaceful dialogue, so they prefer to associate with like-minded groups. Young people do not dare enter into dialogue about religious issues with the limited skills and knowledge available to them. Tolerant attitudes are valued more at an abstract level and are less applied at a practical level. In comparison to young people from other REDCo countries, Estonian students valued respect for religion less and also viewed religious people more negatively. Religious students are vulnerable in such an atmosphere. At the same time, the religiously affiliated students and those who studied religious education were more tolerant of others' views and valued the societal dimension of religion.

- c. To what extent might religious education have a role in educating students about religious diversity and how does this alter their views about religion?

Religion is often pushed into a very private sphere in Estonian schools, where views are often a-religious or anti-religious. The cultural code in schools is avoidance of religious topics, combined with little knowledge of religion. This often contributes to a climate where the bigoted attitudes about religious people

stay unchallenged, and thus justify the marginalization of religiously affiliated students. Students who explicitly encountered religious diversity at school – even if they had negative experiences with members of different religions – tended to be more open to dialogue on religious issues compared to students who do not have such experiences.

The role of schools in educating young people about religion is seen as more minor by Estonian students than by their peers in other countries. However, the students who studied religion appreciated studying religion as much as their peers in other countries. Both students with and without religious affiliation believed that schools should provide them with objective knowledge about religions to prepare them to live in a pluralistic society, while introducing belief is assumed to be the role of religious communities. Religious education did not make students more religious, but it did make them more tolerant and prepared for dialogue with someone with a worldview different from theirs.

The way students perceive how religion could be introduced into the classroom depends on the experiences they have had. Students who have no experience with religious education are afraid of brainwashing and quarrels precipitated by it. The students who studied religion in school appreciated the subject greatly, even if it was not their own choice. The optional status of religious education may work to segregate and marginalize students. Also, when religious education is provided only in primary school, it seems to create some negative attitudes towards religion and religious people in the long run.

- d. What are the main potentials and hindrances for dialogue about different worldviews in the classroom practices of religious education?

According to studies of classroom interaction, the teacher-centred habit of instruction and content-oriented aims emerged as the main impediment to dialogue. A teacher's strong role as facilitator does not encourage students to explore a subject, but rather trains them to rely on the teachers' arguments. Also, a teachers' positive reinforcement of answers does not contribute to dialogue between students, but instead promotes the assumption that the correct answer has already been given. The current approach of education focuses more on knowledge than personal development, and therefore keeps students' religious convictions at the personal level or even 'taboo'.

A more dialogical approach could be fostered in various ways that focus on student interaction and which bigger agency is given to students, such as group work and discussions in pairs in combination with a variety of teaching-learning methods. Students are usually interested in the views of their classmates; this interest can be harnessed to improve motivation and help students develop a deeper and more manifold understanding of a phenomenon.

REFERENCES

- Aavik, T., Keerus, K., Lõuk, K., Nõmper, A., Pevkur, A., Saarniit, L., Simm, K., Sutrop, M., Tõnissaar, M., Vaher, A., Volt, I. (2007) *Eetikakoodeksite käsiraamat* [Codes of Ethics, a Handbook] (Tartu: Tartu Ülikooli Eetikakeskus, Eesti Keele Sihtasutus).
- Afdal, G. (2007) *Tolerance and Curriculum: Conceptions of Tolerance in the Multicultural Unitary Norwegian Compulsory School* (Münster: Waxmann Verlag GmbH).
- Alaja, S., Palho, S., Sarsa, R. (1994) *Hea Karjane 3: Õpetaja raamat* [Good Shepherd 3: Teacher's book] (Tallinn: Logos).
- Alaja, S., Palho, S., Sarsa, R. (1995) *Hea Karjane 4: Õpetaja raamat* [Good Shepherd 4: Teacher's book] (Tallinn: Logos).
- Alasuutari, P. (1995) *Researching Culture: Qualitative Method and Cultural Studies* (London: Sage Publications).
- Alberts, W. (2007) *Integrative Religious Education in Europe: A Study-of-Religions Approach* (Berlin / New York: Walter de Gruyter).
- Alliance of Civilizations (2009) *Education about Religions and Beliefs Clearinghouse*, available online at: <http://www.unaoc.org/content/view/252/224/lang,english/> (last accessed 17.04.2009).
- Altnurme, L. (1997) *Eesti koolinoorte jumalapilt* [Estonian School Students' Image of God. Master thesis] (Tartu: Tartu Ülikool).
- Altnurme, L. (Ed.) (2004) *Mitut usku Eesti* [Multi-Religious Estonia] (Tartu: Tartu University Press).
- Altnurme, L. (2006) *Kristlusest oma usuni: uurimus muutustest eestlaste religioossuses 20. sajandi II poolel* [From Christianity to Personal Religion: Research on Religiosity of Estonians] (Tartu: Tartu University Press).
- Altnurme, L. (Ed.) (2007) *Mitut usku Eesti II* [Multi-Religious Estonia II] (Tartu: Tartu University Press).
- Avest, I. ter, Jozsa, D.-P., Knauth, T., Rosón, J., Skeie, G. (Eds.) (in print 2009) *Dialogue and Conflict on Religion: Studies of Classroom Interaction in European Countries* (Münster / New York / München / Berlin: Waxmann Verlag GmbH).
- Babbie, E. (2008) *The Basics of Social Research* (Boston: Thomson Wadsworth).
- Barrows, H.S. (2000) *Stimulated Recall: Personalized Assessment of Clinical Reasoning* (Springfield: Southern Illinois University School of Medicine).
- Beraud, C., Massignon, B., Mathieu, S. (2009) The school – an appropriate institution in France for acquiring knowledge on religious diversity and experiencing it first-hand?, in: Valk, P., Bertram-Troost, G., Friederici, M., Beraud, C. (Eds.) *Teenagers' Perspectives on the Role of Religion in their Lives, Schools and Societies: a European Study* (Münster / New York / München / Berlin: Waxmann Verlag GmbH), 131–163.
- Bevans, S.B. (1992) *Models of Contextual Theology* (Maryknoll, New York: Orbis).
- Bloom, B.S. (1953) The thought process in lectures and discussion, *Journal of General Education*, 7, 160–169.
- Blumer, H. (1986) *Symbolic Interactionism: Perspective and Method* (Berkley / Los Angeles / London: University of California Press).
- Bohm, D. (1996) *On Dialogue* (London: Routledge).
- Burr, V. (2003) *Social Constructionism* (London and New York: Routledge).
- Campbell, D.T. (1957) Factors relevant to the validity of experiments in social settings, *Psychological Bulletin*, 54(4), 297–312.

- Chidester, D.S.** (2002) Religion education: learning about religion, religions and religious diversity, in: Asmal, K., James, W. (Eds.) *Spirit of the Nation: Reflections on South Africa's Educational Ethos* (Cape Town: New Africa Education), 91- 102.
- Chidester, D.** (2003) Global citizenship, cultural citizenship and world religions in education, in: Jackson, R. (Ed.) *International Perspectives on Citizenship, Education and Religious Diversity* (London / New York: RoutledgeFalmer), 31–50.
- Churchill, R.P.** (1997) On the differences between non-moral and moral conceptions of toleration: The case for toleration as an individual virtue, in: Razaavi, M.A., Ambuel, D. (Eds.) *Philosophy, Religion and the Question of Intolerance* (Albany: State University of New York Press).
- Cicourel, A.V.** (1974) *Cognitive Sociology: Language and Meaning in Social Interaction* (New York: Free Press).
- Cohen, L., Manion, L., Morrison, K.** (2007) *Research Methods in Education* (London: Routledge).
- Cook, D.** (2007) Stimulated recall and mental models: Tools for teaching and learning computer information literacy, *Journal of the American Society for Information Science and Technology*, 58 (3), 456–457.
- Council of Europe** (Ed.) (2004) *The Religious Dimension of Intercultural Education* (Strasbourg: Council of Europe Publishing).
- Council of Europe** (2005) *Recommendation N. 1720 on Religion and Education of the Council of Europe Parliamentary Assembly 4 October 2005* (Strasbourg: Council of Europe). Also available online at: <http://assembly.coe.int/Main.asp?link=/Documents/AdoptedText/ta05/EREC1720.htm> (accessed 24.04.2009).
- Council of Europe** (2007) *Draft Recommendation on the Religious Dimension of Intercultural Education: Principles, Objectives and Teaching Approaches* (Strasbourg: Council of Europe).
- Council of Europe** (2008) *White Paper on Intercultural Dialogue "Living Together as Equals in Dignity"* (Strasbourg: Council of Europe).
- Crawford, M., Rossiter, G.** (2006) *Reasons for Living: Education and Young People's Search for Meaning, Identity and Spirituality : a Handbook* (Camberwell, Vic.: Australian Council Educational Research Press).
- Creswell, J.W.** (2002) *Educational Research: Planning, Conducting, and Evaluating Quantitative and Qualitative Research* (London: Merrill, Prentice Hall).
- Creswell, J.W.** (2003) *Research Design: Qualitative, Quantitative and Mixed Methods Approaches* (Thousand Oaks: Sage Publications).
- Danilson, L.** (2007a) *Multikultuurne haridus ja religioon gümnaasiumi eesti kirjanduse õpikute näitel* [Multicultural Education and Religion in the Textbooks of Estonian Literature for Upper Secondary School] (Tartu: Tartu Ülikool).
- Danilson, L.** (2007b) *Religiooniõpetuse integreerumise võimalustest kirjandusõpetusega* [Possibilities for Integration of Religious Education and Literature] (Tartu: Tartu Ülikool).
- Deakin-Crick, R.** (2005) Citizenship education and the provision of schooling: a systematic review of evidence, in: *International Journal of Citizenship and Teacher Education*, 1 (2), December, 56–75.
- Debray, R.** (2002) *L'enseignement du fait religieux dans l'école laïque* (Paris : Odile Jacob/Sceren-CNDP).
- Denzin, N.K.** (1989) *Interpretive Interactionism* (London: Sage).
- Diez de Velasco, F.** (2008) Religion, identity and education for peace: beyond the dichotomies confessional/non confessional and global/local, in: Jackson, R. and

- Fujiwara, S (Eds.) *Peace Education and Religious Plurality. International Perspectives* (London/New York: Routledge), 63–73.
- Elstein, A.S., Shulman, L.S., Sprafka, S.S.** (1978) *An Analysis of Medical Inquiry Process* (Cambridge: Harvard University Press).
- Engelbrecht, K.** (2008) Noored tutvustavad Eestit paganliku maana [Young people present Estonia as a heathen country], *Postimees*, 12.04.2008.
- Estonian Council of Churches** (2001) *Ühiskond, kirik ja religioonisotsioloogilised uuringud* [Society, Church and Sociological Research] (Tartu: Sõnasepp).
- Estonian Council of Churches and the Government of the Republic of Estonia** (2002) *Ühishuvide protokoll* [Protocol of Shared Interests], available online at: http://www.ekn.ee/dokumendid/vv_ekn_yhishuvi_17.10.02.pdf (accessed 20.04.2009).
- Estonian Institute** (1997) *Russian Communities in Estonia. A Historical overview*, available online at: <http://www.einst.ee/factsheets/russians/> (accessed 10.10.2008).
- European Commission** (2005) *Social Values, Science and Technology: Special Eurobarometer 225* (European Commission: Brussels). Also available online at: http://ec.europa.eu/public_opinion/archives/ebs/ebs_225_report_en.pdf (accessed 30.04.2008).
- Eurydice** (2008) *The Educational System in Estonia*, available online at: http://www.eurydice.org/ressources/eurydice/eurybase/pdf/0_integral/EE_EN.pdf (accessed 20.06.2008).
- Flick, U.** (2004) *Triangulation: Eine Einführung* (Wiesbaden: Verlag für Sozialwissenschaften).
- Freire, P.** (1972) *Pedagogy of the oppressed* (London: Penguin).
- Friederici, M.** (2009) From the research question to the sampling, in: Valk, P., Bertram-Troost, G., Friederici, M., Beraud, C. (Eds.) *Teenagers' Perspectives on the Role of Religion in their Lives, Schools and Societies: a European Study* (Münster / New York / München / Berlin: Waxmann Verlag GmbH), 13–22.
- Fullan, M.** (2007) *The New Meaning of Educational Change* (Columbia University: Teachers College Press).
- Gadamer, H.-G.** (1975) *Truth and Method* (London: Sheed and Ward).
- Garfinkel, H.** (1967) *Studies in Ethnomethodology* (Englewood Cliffs, NJ: Prentice-Hall).
- Gass, S.M.; Mackey, A.** (2000) *Stimulated Recall Methodology in Second Language Research* (Mahwah, NJ: Lawrence Erlbaum Associates).
- Gergen, K.J.** (2002) *An Invitation to Social Construction* (London: Sage).
- Gray, J.** (1991) Introduction, in: Mill, J.S. *On Liberty and Other Essays* (Oxford: Oxford University Press).
- Grimmitt, M.H.** (2000), The captivity and liberation of religious education and the meaning and significance of pedagogy, in: Grimmitt, M.H. (Ed.) *Pedagogies of Religious Education: Case Studies in the Research and Development of Good Pedagogic Practice in RE* (Great Wakering, Essex, UK: McCrimmons Publishing Co.Ltd), 7–23.
- Hackett, R.I.J.** (2007) Foreword, in: Alberts, W. *Integrative Religious Education in Europe: A Study-of-Religions Approach* (Berlin and New York: Walter de Gruyter).
- Halman, L., Luijkx, R., Zundert, M.** (2005) *Atlas of European Values* (Leiden: Brill).
- Hansen, H.** (2001) Religioonisotsioloogilise küsitluse “Elust, usust ja usuelust II” tulemused [The results of the sociological survey “Of life, Faith and Religious Life II”], in: Eesti Evangeelne Allianss *Kristlik kogudus ja postmodernne maailm* (Tallinn: Logos), 65–76.

- Hansen, H.** (2002) *Luterlased, õigeusklikud ja teised* [Lutherans, Orthodoxes and others] (Tallinn: OÜ Teabetrükk).
- Headland, T.N., Pike, K.L., Harris, M.** (Eds.) (1990) *Emics and Etics: The Insider/ Outsider Debate* (Newbury Park: Sage).
- Heinapuu, O.** (2004) Kas tahame rohkem sallimatust ja vägivalda? [Do we want more intolerance and violence?], *Postimees* 11.03, 11.
- Heininen, S., Mauranen, M.-L., Mäkituuri, M., Peltola, L.** (1990) *Kiriku ajalugu ja teave* [Church History and Knowledge] (Keuruu: Otava).
- Henderson, L., Tallman, J.** (2006) *Stimulated Recall and Mental Models: Tools for Teaching and Learning Computer Information Literacy* (Lanham, ML: Scarecrow Press).
- Henley, P.** (2001) Film-making and ethnographic research, in: Prosser, J. (Ed.) *Image-based Research* (London: RoutledgeFalmer), 42–59.
- Heyd, D.** (1996) Introduction, in: Heyd, D. (Ed.) *Toleration: An Elusive Virtue* (Princeton: Princeton University Press).
- Holstein, J., Gubrium, J.** (2002) Active interviewing, in: Weinberg, D. (Ed.) *Qualitative Research Methods* (Malden, MA: Blackwell), 112–126.
- Hull, J. M.** (2001) The contribution of religious education to religious freedom: A global perspective, in: The International Association for Religious Freedom (Ed.) *Religious Education in Schools: Ideas & Experiences from around the World* (London), 1–8.
- Ilja, V.** (2006) *Vennastekoguduse ajalugu Liivimaal (Lõuna-Eesti) 1766–1817 V* [The History of Moravian Church in Livland (Sothorn Estonia) 1766–1817] (Tallinn: Logos).
- Ippgrave, J.** (1998) *Religious Education and Muslim Students* (London: Teacher Training Agency).
- Ippgrave, J.** (2001) *Pupil-to-Pupil Dialogue in the Classroom as a Tool for Religious Education*, Warwick Religions and Education Research Unit Occasional Papers 2 (Coventry: University of Warwick).
- Ippgrave, J.** (2003a) *Building E-Bridges. Interfaith Dialogue by E-mail* (Birmingham: Christian Education Publications).
- Ippgrave, J.** (2003b) Dialogue, citizenship and religious education, in: Jackson, R. (Ed.) *International Perspectives on Citizenship, Education and Religious Diversity* (London/New York: RoutledgeFalmer), 147–168.
- Ippgrave, J.** (2005) Pupil-to-pupil dialogue as a tool for religious education in the primary classroom, in: Jackson, R., McKenna, U. (Eds.) *Intercultural Education and Religious Plurality*, Oslo Coalition Occasional Papers 1 (Oslo: the Oslo Coalition on Freedom of Religion or Belief), 39–42.
- Isaacs, W.** (1999) *Dialogue and the Art of Thinking Together* (New York: Doubleday).
- Jackson, R.** (1997) *Religious Education: An Interpretive Approach* (London: Hodder and Stoughton).
- Jackson, R.** (2004a) Intercultural education and religious diversity: Interpretive and dialogical approaches from England, in: Council of Europe (Ed), *The Religious Dimension of Intercultural Education* (Strasbourg: Council of Europe Publishing), 39–50.
- Jackson, R.** (2004b) *Rethinking Religious Education and Plurality: Issues in Diversity and Pedagogy* (London: RoutledgeFalmer).
- Jackson, R.** (2005) Intercultural education, religious plurality and teaching for tolerance: Interpretive and dialogical approaches, in: Jackson, R & McKenna, U. (Eds.)

- Intercultural Education and Religious Plurality: Oslo Occasional Papers (1)* (Oslo: The Oslo Coalition on Freedom of Religion or Belief), 5–13.
- Jackson, R.** (2007) European institutions and the contribution of studies of religious diversity to education for democratic citizenship, in: Jackson, R., Miedema, S., Weisse, W., Willaime, J.-P. (Eds.) *Religion and Education in Europe: Developments, Contexts and Debates* (Münster / New York / München / Berlin, Waxmann Verlag GmbH), 27–56.
- Jackson, R.** (2008a) *REDCo Deliverable D 2.1: Report on the validity and changes of the interpretive approach: Findings on the basis of this theory and adaptation of the interpretive approach on the basis of the triangulation* (Hamburg: Universität Hamburg).
- Jackson, R.** (2008b) Teaching about religions in the public sphere: European policy initiatives and the interpretive approach, *Numen: International Review for the History of Religions*, 55 (2/3), 151–182.
- Jackson, R., Miedema, S., Weisse, W., Willaime, J.-P.** (Eds.) (2007) *Religion and Education in Europe: Developments, Contexts and Debates* (Münster / New York / München / Berlin: Waxmann Verlag GmbH).
- Jackson, R., Nesbitt, E.** (1993) *Hindu Children in Britain* (Stoke on Trent: Trentham).
- Jackson, R., Skeie, G.** (2009) *REDCo Milestone M 2.2. Triangulation of theoretical and empirical results* (Hamburg: Universität Hamburg).
- Jansen-Mann, E.** (2007) *Religioosete teemade käsitlemine gümnaasiumi ajalooõpetuse õpikutes Inimõiguste deklaratsiooni perspektiivis* [Dealing with religious issues in textbooks of history for upper secondary school] (Tartu: Tartu Ülikool).
- Jõks, A.** (2006a) *Letter of the Chancellor of Justice to the headmaster of Hugo Treffner's Gymnasium*, June 2006, available online: <http://www.oiguskantsler.ee/files/78.doc> (accessed 20.04.2009).
- Jõks, A.** (2006b) *Verbatim Report of the Riigikogu [the Parliament of Estonia] sitting 05.06.2006*, available online at: http://web.riigikogu.ee/ems/stenograms/2006/06/t06060517-05.html#P185_61226 (accessed 05.06.2009).
- Josza, D.-P.** (2007) *Confessional versus Non-confessional RE* (Münster: Unpublished paper for REDCo quantitative study).
- Josza, D.-P.** (2008) Religious education in North-Rhine Westphalia: Views and experiences of students, in: Knauth, T., Josza, D.-P., Bertram-Troost, G. & Ipgrave, J. (Eds) *Encountering Religious Pluralism in School and Society – A Qualitative Study of Teenage Perspectives in Europe* (Münster/ New York/ München/ Berlin: Waxmann Verlag GmbH), 173–206.
- Jürgenstein, T.** (1997) *Piibliõpik ja dogmaatika alused* [Bible Studies and Dogmatics] (Tallinn: Tallinna Raamatu trükikoda).
- Jürgenstein, T.** (2006) *Kõige ohtlikumad teadmised* [The most dangerous knowledge], *Eesti Päevaleht*, 20.06.2006, available online: <http://www.epl.ee/?artikkel=324022> (accessed 20.04.2009).
- Jürgenstein, T., Ruut, R., Friedenthal, T.-E.** (1999) *Kiriku ajalugu ja tänapäev. Kristlik eetika (Religiooniõpetuse õpik gümnaasiumile)* [Church History and Contemporary Life. Christian Ethics] (Tallinn: Koolibri).
- Jürgenstein, T., Schihalejev, O.** (2005) *Gümnaasiumi religiooniõpetuse tuumkursuse "Inimene ja religioon" õppematerjalid* ["A Human and Religion". Teaching-Learning Resources for Upper Secondary School]. Available at <http://intranet.hot.ee/Gymna-materjal>.

- Kalamees, K., Koorits, V.** (2008) Kiisler surub koolidesse religiooniõpetust [Kiisler pushes religious education into schools], *Postimees*, 14.11.2008.
- Kankaanpää, U.-M., Nisonen, R., Töllinen, M.** (1994) *Hea Karjane 1: Õpetaja raamat* [Good Shepherd 1: Teacher's book] (Tallinn: EELK Pühapäevakooli Ühendus, Logos).
- Kankaanpää, U.-M., Nisonen, R., Töllinen, M.** (1995) *Hea Karjane 2: Õpetaja raamat* [Good Shepherd 2: Teacher's book] (Tallinn: EELK Pühapäevakooli Ühendus).
- Kilemit, L.** (2000) *Eesti usuliikumiste suhtumine ühiskonda* [The attitude of Estonian Religious Movements towards Society. Master thesis] (Tartu: Tartu Ülikool).
- Kilemit, L., Nõmmik, U.** (2003) Konfessionslosigkeit in Estland. Die gegenwärtige Situation: Ein Kreuzungspunkt der Geschichte, in: C. Gärtner, D. Pollack, M. Wohlrab-Sahr (Eds) *Atheismus und religiöse Indifferenz. Veröffentlichungen der Sektion "Religionssoziologie" der Deutschen Gesellschaft für Soziologie 10* (Opladen: Leske&Budrich), 215–227.
- Kilemit, L., Nõmmik, U.** (2002) Über Religion im heutigen Estland. Zu den Ergebnissen einer religionssoziologischen Umfrage. *Trames*, No 4, Vol 6, 297–321.
- Kivine, M., the National Audit Office of Estonia** (2004) *Ülevaade üldhariduse probleemidest*. Raport nr 2–5/04/20, [Overview of the Problems of General Education. Report] (Tallinn: National Audit Office of Estonia). Also available online at: http://www.riigikontroll.ee/upload/failid/ka_7062-eriraport-uldhariduse-probleemid_h.kivilo_24.05.2004_lopp.pdf (accessed 21.06.2008).
- Kivirähk, A.** (2006) Majamaniakid ja usundiõpetus [House-maniacs and religious education], *Ärileht*, 04.11.
- Knauth, T.** (2007) *Approaching the Concept of Incidents and their Analysis. Conceptual Remarks and Example*, unpublished paper presented in the REDCo-conference on video-taping and analysis of incidents of classroom interaction; June 18 2007, Vrije Universiteit Amsterdam.
- Knauth, T.** (2008) Better together than apart: Religion in school and lifeworld of students in Hamburg, in: Knauth, T., Jozsa, D.-P., Bertram-Troost, G. & Ipgrave, J. (Ed.). *Encountering Religious Pluralism in School and Society – A Qualitative Study of Teenage Perspectives in Europe* (Münster/ New York/ München/ Berlin: Waxmann Verlag GmbH), 207–246.
- Knauth, T., Jozsa, D.-P., Bertram-Troost, G., Ipgrave, J.** (Eds.) (2008) *Encountering Religious Pluralism in School and Society – A Qualitative Study of Teenage Perspectives in Europe* (Münster/ New York/ München/ Berlin: Waxmann Verlag GmbH).
- Knauth, T., Leutner-Ramme, S., Weiße, W.** (2000) *Religionsunterricht aus Schülerperspektive*. (Münster/ New York/ München/ Berlin: Waxmann Verlag GmbH).
- Knauth, T., Weisse, W.** (2009) Neighbour-religions, in: *REDCo Deliverable 2.2. Report on the Relevance of the Approaches "Neighbour-Religions", "Citizenship-Education", "Nonfoundational Education", and "Identity-formation* (Hamburg: Universität Hamburg), 5–12.
- Kodelja, Z., Bassler, T.** (2004) *Religion and Schooling in Open Society: A Framework for Informed Dialogue* (Slovenia: Open Society Institute). Also available online at: http://www.soros.org/initiatives/esp/articles_publications/publications/religion_20041201/religion_20041201.pdf (accessed 25.03.2009).

- Kozyrev, F., Schihalejev, O.** (2008) Religion and education in Estonia and Russia – resemblance and differences, in: Knauth, T., Jozsa, D.-P., Bertram-Troost, G., Ipgrave, J. (Eds.) *Encountering Religious Pluralism in School and Society – A Qualitative Study of Teenage Perspectives in Europe* (Münster / New York / München / Berlin: Waxmann Verlag GmbH), 309–326.
- Küng, H.** (1991) *Global Responsibility: in Search of New World Ethic* (London: SCM Press).
- Laks, S.** (2007) *Religiooni kajastamine ajalooõpikutes* [Dealing with Religion in History Textbooks] (Tartu: Tartu Ülikool).
- Lauristin, M.** (2008) Non-Estonians as part of the population and citizenry of Estonia, in Heidmets, M. (Ed.) *Estonian Human Development Report 2007* (Tallinn: Eesti Ekspress Kirjastus), 46–47.
- Leganger-Krogstad, H.** (2001) Religious education in a global perspective: A contextual approach, in: Heimbrock, H.-G., Scheilke C. T., Schreiner, P. (Eds.) *Towards Religious Competence: Diversity as a Challenge for Education in Europe*. (Münster: LIT Verlag), 53–73.
- Leganger-Krogstad, H.** (2003) Dialog among young citizens in a pluralistic religious education classroom, in: Jackson, R. (Ed.) *International Perspectives on Citizenship, Education and Religious Diversity* (London/New York: RoutledgeFalmer), 169–190.
- Levinson, M.** (1999) *The Demands of Liberal Education* (Oxford and New York: Oxford University Press).
- Liiman, R.** (2001) *Usklikkus muutub Eesti ühiskonnas* [Religiosity in the Changing Estonian Society] (Tartu: Tartu University Press).
- Liiv, E.** (2002) Usuvabadusest Eesti moodi ehk elame luterlik-kristlikus riigis [Religious freedom in Estonian way or we live in a Lutheran-Christian state], *Kultuur ja Elu*, 4, 29–32.
- Lukas, T.** (2008) *Online-intervjuu: lugejate küsimustele vastas haridusminister Lukas* [Online interview: to readers' questions answers the Minister of Education Lukas], available online at: www.hm.ee/index.php?popup=download&id=6277 (accessed 20.04.2009).
- Lyle J.** (2003) Stimulated recall: a report on its use in naturalistic research, *British Educational Research Journal* 29(6), 861–878.
- MacIntyre, A.** (1985) *After Virtue. A Study in Moral Theory* (London: Duckworth).
- Masso, A., Vihalemm, T.** (2004) Kollektiivsed identiteedid siirdeaja Eestis [Collective identities in transformational Estonia], in: Kalmus, V., Lauristin, M., Pruulmann-Vengerfeldt, P. (Eds.) *Eesti alevik 21. sajandi algul* [Estonian Hamlet in the Beginning of the 21st Century] (Tartu: Tartu University Press), 45–56.
- Maulin, D.** (2009) A too liberal religious education? A thought experiment for teachers and theorists, *British Journal of Religious Education*, 31 (2), 153–165.
- Mauranen, M.-L.** (1990) *Maailma usundid* [World Religions] (Keuruu, Otava).
- McKenna, U., Ipgrave, J., Jackson, R.** (2008) *Interfaith Dialogue by Email in Primary School* (Münster/New York/ München/Berlin: Waxmann Verlag GmbH).
- Meade, P., McMeniman, M.** (1992) Stimulated recall: An effective methodology for examining successful teaching in science, *Australian Educational Researcher* 19(3), 1–18.
- Ministry of Education and Research of the Republic of Estonia** (2007) *Education and Research in Estonia* (Tartu: Ministry of Education and Research of the Republic of Estonia).

- Ministry of Education and Research** (2009) *Lasteasutuste pedagoogid haridustaseme järgi* [Pedagogical staff according to the level of education], available online at <http://www.hm.ee/index.php?048055> (accessed 12.12.2008).
- Moran, G.** (2006) Religious education and international understanding, in: Bates, D., Durka, G., Schweitzer, Fr. (Eds.) *Education, Religion and Society: Essays in honour of John M. Hull* (Routledge: Research in Education Series), 38–48.
- Nesbitt, E.** (2004) *Intercultural Education: Ethnographic and Religious Approaches* (Brighton: Sussex Academic Press).
- Niglas, K.** (2004) *The Combined Use of Qualitative and Quantitative Methods in Educational Research* (Tallinn: TPÜ Kirjastus). Also available online at: <http://www.ear.ee/e-rmtk/sotsiaalt.htm> (accessed 13.04.2009).
- Niit, K.-K.** (2002) Sotsiaalsed aksioomid – üldised veendumused selle kohta, kuidas maailmas asjad käivad [Social axioms – general beliefs on how the things work], in: Valk, A. (Ed.) *Eesti ja eestlased võrdlevas perspektiivis. Kultuuridevahelisi uurimusi 20. sajandi lõpust* (Tartu: Tartu University Press), 60–73.
- Nõmmela, K.** (2007) *Rakvere gümnaasiumite õpilaste, lastevanemate, õpetajate ja koolijuhtide suhtumine religiooniõpetusse* [The Perceptions of Religious Education by Students, Parents, Teachers and Head Teachers from Rakvere] (Tartu: Tartu Ülikool).
- O'Brien, J.** (1993) Action research through stimulated recall, *Research in Science Education* 23(1), 214–221.
- OECD** (2001) *Reviews of National Policies for Education Estonia* (Paris: OECD Publishing).
- OSCE** (2007) *The Toledo Guiding Principles on Teaching about Religion or Belief* (Warsaw: Organisation for Security and Co-operation in Europe).
- Ouellet, F.** (2006) Religious education and citizenship in postmodern societies, in: de Souza, M., Engebretson, K., Durka, G., Jackson, R., McGrady, A. (Eds.) (2006). *International Handbook of the Religious, Moral and Spiritual Dimensions of Education*. (2 Vols) (Dordrecht, The Netherlands: Springer Academic Publishers), 363–374.
- Paesüld, A.** (2005) *Religiooniõpetuse õpetajatest aastal 2004* [About Teachers of Religious Education in Year 2004] (a research paper in religious education) (Tartu: Tartu Ülikool).
- Pärkson, K.** (2006) *Religiooniõpetus gümnaasiumiõpilaste isiksusliku arengu toetajana Tartu Tamme Gümnaasiumi õpilaste nägemuse põhjal* [Religious Education as a Facilitator of Personal Development According to the Students from Tartu Tamme Gymnasium] (Tartu: Tartu Ülikool).
- Peltola, L., Pihkala, L., Sinnemäki, M.** (1989) *Dogmaatika ja eetika* [Dogmatics and Ethics] (Keuruu: Otava).
- Pihkala, L., Peltola, L., Virta, M.-L.** (1991) *Piibliõpik* [Bible Study] (Keuruu: Otava).
- Pike, K.L.** (1967) *Language in Relation to a Unified Theory of Structure of Human Behaviour* (The Hague: Mouton).
- Pink, S.** (2001) *Doing Ethnography: Images, Media and Representation in Research* (London: Sage).
- Plaata, J.** (2003) *Saaremaa kirikud, usuliikumised ja prohvetid 18.–20. sajandil* [Churches, Religious Movements and Prophets in Saaremaa in the 18th–20th Centuries] (Põltsamaa: Vali Press)
- Pöder, K.** (2007) *Religioossete teemade kajastamine põhikooli ühiskonnaõpetuse õpikutes* [Dealing with Religious Topics in Textbooks of Civic Education for Upper Secondary School] (Tartu: Tartu Ülikool).

- Polio, C., Gass, S., Chapin, L.** (2006) Using stimulated recall to investigate native speaker perceptions in native–nonnative speaker interaction, *Studies in Second Language Acquisition* 28, 237–267.
- Ponomariova, G., The Society of Old Believer Culture and Development** (2003) *Russian Old Believers in Estonia*, available online at <http://www.starover.ee/>, (accessed 18.04.2008).
- Rawls, J.** (1971) *A Theory of Justice* (Cambridge: Harvard University Press).
- REKK** (2009), *Religiooniõpetuse ainekava esimene versioon, 12.01.2009* [The First Draft of the Syllabus for Religious Education], available online at: https://www.oppekava.ee/ainekavad_sotsiaaalained (accessed 12.05.2009)
- Remmel, A.-S.** (2005) *Ateistlike tõekspidamiste elujõulisusest Tartu gümnaasiumi-õpilaste näitel* [The Perservance of Atheistic Views, Example of Students from Tartu Gymnasiums] (Tartu: Tartu Ülikool).
- Reps, M.** (2006) *Verbatim Report of the Riigikogu [the Parliament of Estonia] sitting 05.06.2006*, available online at: http://web.riigikogu.ee/ems/stenograms/2006/06/t06060517-04.html#P118_33847 (accessed 05.06.2009).
- Riigi Statistika Keskbüroo** (1935) *Rahvastiku koostis ja korteriolud. I.III 1934 rahvaloenduse andmed. Vihk II* = Composition démographique de la population et logements. Données du recensement e 1. III 1934. Vol. II (Tallinn: Riigi trükikoda). Also available online at: <http://dspace.utlib.ee/dspace/handle/10062/4439> (accessed 21.04.2009)
- Riigi Teataja* [State Herald] 1992, 12, 192, available online at: <http://www.riigiteataja.ee/ert/act.jsp?id=30588> (accessed 21.04.2009).
- Riigi Teataja* [State Herald] I 1999, 24, 358, available online at: <https://www.riigiteataja.ee/ert/act.jsp?id=77246> (accessed 21.04.2009)
- Riigi Teataja* [State Herald] I 2002, 20, 116, available online at: <http://www.riigiteataja.ee/ert/act.jsp?id=162998&replstring=33> (accessed 21.04.2009)
- Riigi Teataja* [State Herald] I 2009, 2, 4, available online at: <http://www.riigiteataja.ee/ert/act.jsp?id=13198443> (accessed 07.09.2009).
- Rouch, J.** (1995) The camera and man, in: Hockings, P. (Ed.) *Principle of Visual Anthropology* (New York: Mouton de Gruyter), 79–98.
- Ruus, V.-R., Veisson, M., Leino M.** (2007) Õpilaste edukus, toimetulek ja heaolu koolis [Students' success, management and wellbeing at school], in: Kuurme, T. (Ed.) *Eesti kool 21. sajandi algul: kool kui arengukeskkond ja õpilaste toimetulek* (Tallinn: TLÜ Kirjastus), 59–72
- Rüütel, I., Tiit, E.-M.** (2005) Eesti kooliõpilaste väärtushinnanguist ja huvialadest [Estonian students' values and hobbies], *Akadeemia*, 11, 2401–2442.
- Saar, A.** (2005) *Religiooniõpetuse kvalitatiivse tulemuste esitluse materjale* [Materials for the Presentation about the Results of the Poll among Upper Secondary School Students] (Tallinn: SaarPoll).
- Sandel, M.J.** (1998) *Liberalism and Limits of Justice* (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press).
- Schihalejev, O.** (2008a) Kohtumine endast erinevaga – õpilaste arusaam [Meeting difference – students' perspectives], in: Valk, P. (Ed.) *Töid religioonipedagoogikast I* (Tartu: Tartu Ülikooli Kirjastus), 123–156.
- Schihalejev, O.** (2008b) Meeting diversity – students' perspectives in Estonia, in: Knauth, T., Jozsa, D.-P., Bertram-Troost, G. & Ipgrave, J. (Eds.) *Encountering Religious Pluralism in School and Society – A Qualitative Study of Teenage Per-*

- spectives in Europe* (Münster / New York / München / Berlin: Waxmann Verlag GmbH), 247–278.
- Schihalejev, O.** (2009a) Challenges in creating respect for diversity: Teachers' perspectives, in: van der Want, A., Bakker, C., Avest, ter I., Everington, J. (Eds.) *Teachers Responding to Religious Diversity in Europe. Researching Biography and Pedagogy* (Münster / New York / München / Berlin: Waxmann Verlag GmbH), 41–54.
- Schihalejev, O.** (2009b) Comments on Russia from an Estonian perspective, in: Valk, P., Bertram-Troost, G., Friederici, M., Beraud, C. (Eds.) *Teenagers' Perspectives on the Role of Religion in their Lives, Schools and Societies: A European Study* (Münster / New York / München / Berlin: Waxmann Verlag GmbH), 350–353.
- Schihalejev, O.** (2009c) Dialogue in religious education lessons – possibilities and hindrances in the Estonian context, in: *British Journal of Religious Education*, 31 (3), 277–288.
- Schihalejev, O.** (2009d) Options beside 'and no religion too' – Perspectives of Estonian youth, in: Valk, P., Bertram-Troost, G., Friederici, M., Beraud, C. (Eds.) *Teenagers' Perspectives on the Role of Religion in their Lives, Schools and Societies: A European Study* (Münster/New York/München/Berlin: Waxmann Verlag GmbH), 79–120.
- Schihalejev, O.** (2009e) Portraits of the Estonian respondents, in: van der Want, A., Bakker, C., ter Avest, I., Everington, J. (Eds.) *Teachers Responding to Religious Diversity in Europe: Researching Biography and Pedagogy* (Münster/New York/München/Berlin: Waxmann Verlag GmbH), 149–160.
- Schihalejev, O.** (2009f, forthcoming) Prospects for and obstacles to dialogue in religious education in Estonia, in: Avest, I. ter; Jozsa, D.-P.; Knauth, T.; Rosón, J.; Skeie, G. *Classroom Interaction: Analysis on Possibilities of Dialogue and/ or Conflict in Different Countries* (Münster / New York / München / Berlin: Waxmann Verlag GmbH).
- Schihalejev, O., Kaljulaid, K.** (2003) *Religiooniõpetuse I kooliastme tuumkursuse "Vanavanemate pärand" õppematerjalid* ["Grandparents' Heritage" Teaching-Learning Resources for the First School Stage]. Available at http://religiooniopetus.ee/index_files/Ikooliaste.htm.
- Schihalejev, O., Kaljulaid, K.** (2004a) *Religiooniõpetuse II kooliastme tuumkursuse "Eetika" õppematerjalid* ["Ethics" Teaching-Learning Resources for the Second School Stage]. Available at http://religiooniopetus.ee/index_files/IIkooliaste.htm.
- Schihalejev, O., Kaljulaid, K.** (2004b) *Religiooniõpetuse III kooliastme tuumkursuse "Maailma religioonid" õppematerjalid* ["The World Religions" Teaching-Learning Resources for the Third School Stage]. Available at http://religiooniopetus.ee/index_files/IIIkooliaste.htm.
- Schreiner, P.** (2000) *Religious Education in Europe: A Collection of Basic Information about RE in European Countries* (Muenster: Comenius Institut).
- Schreiner, P.** (2002) Religious education in the European context, in: Broadbent, L. Brown, A. (Eds.) *Issues in Religious Education* (London/ New York: RoutledgeFalmer), 86–98.
- Schreiner, P.** (2007) Religious education in European context, in: Kuyk, E., Jensen, R., Lankshear D.W., Leoh Manna, E., Schreiner, P. (Eds.) *Religious Education in Europe* (Oslo: IKO & ICCS), 9–16.
- Schweitzer, F. and Boschki, R.** (2004) What children need: co-operative religious education in German schools: results from an empirical study, in: *British Journal of Religious Education*, 26 (1), 33–44.
- Searle, J.R.** (1995) *The Construction of Social Reality* (New York: The Free Press).

- Silvermann, D.** (1993) *Interpreting Qualitative Data: Methods for Analyzing Talk, Text and Interaction* (London: Sage).
- Simmel, G.** (2002) The Stranger, in: Weinberg, D. (Ed.) *Qualitative Research Methods* (Malden: Blackwell), 30–34.
- Sirge, K.** (2008) *Noored ja usk Setumaal aastal 2008: hetkeseis ja jätkusuutlikkus* [Youth and Belief in Setumaa in 2008: Status Quo and Continuity] (Tartu: Tartu Ülikool).
- Skovdahl, K., Kihlgren, L.A., Kihlgren, M.** (2004) Dementia and aggressiveness: stimulated recall interviews with caregivers after video-recorded interactions, *Journal of Clinical Nursing* 13(4), 515–525.
- Soom, K.** (2007) *Täiskasvanute leeritöö Eesti Evangeelses Luterlikus Kirikus ja selle arengustrateegia koostamine* [Adult Confirmation in the Estonian Evangelical Lutheran Church and its Development Strategy] (Doctoral thesis) (Tartu : Tartu Ülikooli Kirjastus).
- Statistical Office of Estonia** (2002) *2000. aasta rahva ja eluruumide loendus: IV Haridus, usk*. [2000 Population and Housing Census: IV Education, Religion] (Tallinn: Statistikaamet). Also available online at: <http://pub.stat.ee/> (accessed 16.04.2009).
- Statistics Estonia**, *Eestlaste osatähtsus rahvastikus* [The Proportion of Estonians in Population] <http://www.stat.ee/29847>, (accessed 02.04.2009)
- Statistics Estonia**, *2000 Population and Housing Census* <http://www.stat.ee/population-census-2000> , (accessed 02.04.2009)
- Sterkens, C.** (2001) Interreligious learning: The problem of interreligious dialogue in primary education, in: *Empirical Studies in Theology* 8 (Leiden: Brill).
- Strauss, A., Corbin, J.** (1990) *Basics of Qualitative Research: Grounded Theory Procedures and Technique* (London: Sage).
- Tamminen, K., Vesa, L., Pyysiäinen, M.** (1998) *Kuidas õpetan usuõpetust? Usundi-didaktika käsiraamat* [How Do I Teach Religious Education? A Handbook for Didactics of Religious Education] (Tallinn: Argo Kirjastus, REKK).]
- Toompuu, P.** (2007) *Eesti noorte teispoosuskujutelmad XI klassi õpilaste näitel* [The Perceptions of Other-World by Youth from 11th Form] (Tartu: Tartu Ülikool).
- Toots, A., Plakk, M., Idanurm, T.** (2004) *Infotehnoloogia Eesti koolides: Trendid ja väljakutsed: Uuringu „Tiiger luubis” 2000–2004 lõppraport* [Infotechnology in Estonian Schools: Tendencies and Challenges] (Tallinn: Tiigrihüpe SA).
- Uibopuu, M.** (2007) *Religiooni kajastamine gümnaasiumi filosoofia õpikutes* [Dealing with Religion in Textbooks of Philosophy for Upper Secondary School] (Tartu: Tartu Ülikool).
- Undrits, A.** (2006) *Answer by e-mail for a request from EHIS (Estonian Education Information System) to Olga Schihalejev*, 14.09.2006.
- Vaher, K.** (2009) *Answer by e-mail for a request from EHIS (Estonian Education Information System) to Olga Schihalejev*, 28.01.2009.
- Valk, A.** (2002a) Sissejuhatus [Introduction], in: Valk, A. (Ed.) *Eesti ja eestlased võrdlevas perspektiivis. Kultuuridevahelisi uurimusi 20. sajandi lõpust* [Estonia and Estonian in a Comparative Perspective. Intercultural Reserches from the End of the 20th Century] (Tartu: Tartu University Press), 7–13.
- Valk, P.** (1997) *Ühest heledast laigust Eesti kooli ajaloos: Usuõpetus Eesti koolides aastatel 1918–1940* [About an Unrevealed Spot in the History of Estonian Education: Religious Education in Estonian Schools in 1918–1940] (Tallinn: Logos).
- Valk, P.** (2000) From the Soviet atheism to the national identity: a specific background for the religious education in Estonia, *Panorama: International Journal of Comparative Religious Education and Values* 12 (1), 78–93.

- Valk, P.** (2002b) *Eesti kooli religiooniõpetuse kontseptsioon* [Concept of Religious Education for Estonian Schools] (Tartu: Tartu University Press).
- Valk, P.** (2003). Religious education through the eyes of pupils, teachers and headmasters, in: Mietrich, M., Kulmar, T. (Eds) *Die Bedeutung der Religion für Gesellschaften in Vergangenheit und Gegenwart: Fünften gemeinsamen Symposiums der Evangelisch-Theologischen Fakultät der Universität Tartu, der Estnischen Studiengesellschaft für Morgenlandkunde und der Deutschen Religionsgeschichtlichen Studiengesellschaft; Estland; 2.–3.11.2001* (Münster: Ugarit Verlag; Forschungen zur Anthropologie und Religionsgeschichte; 36), 239–252.
- Valk, P.** (2006) Churches and European integration: A challenge for religious education in the post-Soviet context. *Kirchliche Zeitgeschichte* 19(1), 166–186.
- Valk, P.** (Ed.) (2007a) *Religiooniõpetuse õpetamisest* [About Teaching Religious Education] (Tallinn: Riiklik Eksami ja Kvalifikatsiooni Keskus).
- Valk, P.** (2007b) Religious education in Estonia, in: Jackson, R., Miedema, S., Weisse, W., Willaime, J.-P. (Eds.) *Religion and Education in Europe: Developments, Contexts and Debates* (Münster / New York / München / Berlin, Waxmann Verlag GmbH), 159–180.
- Valk, P.** (Ed.) (2008) *Töid religioonipedagoogikast I* [Papers on Religious Education I] (Tartu: Tartu Ülikooli Kirjastus).
- Valk, P., Bertram-Troost, G., Friederici, M., Beraud, C.** (Eds.) (2009) *Teenagers' Perspectives on the Role of Religion in their Lives, Schools and Societies: A European Study* (Münster / New York / München / Berlin: Waxmann Verlag GmbH).
- Vavilov, T.** (2007) *Kristlike mõistete kasutamine neljanda ja kaheksanda klassi laste poolt* [Actuation of Christian Terms by Children from the Fourth and the Eighth Forms] (Tartu: Tartu Ülikool).
- Veisson, M., Pallas, L., Ruus, V. R., Ots, L.** (2007) Erinevusi ja sarnasusi Eesti Vabariigi eesti ja vene õppekeele koolide koolikultuuris, õpilaste edukuses, heaolus, huvides ja toimetulekus [The similarities and differences in school culture, students achievements, well-being and managing by the students from Estonian- and Russian-medium schools], in: Kuurme, T. (Ed.) *Eesti kool 21. sajandi algul: kool kui arengukeskkond ja õpilaste toimetulek* (Tallinn: TLÜ Kirjastus), 73–95.
- Villems, R.** (2008) *Speech of the President of the Academy on General Assembly of Estonian Academy of Sciences*, 10.12.2008, available online at: http://www.akadeemia.ee/_repository/File/TEGEVUS/ETTEKANDED/RV%2010.12.08.pdf (accessed 01.02.2009).
- Walzer, M.** (1997) *On Toleration* (New Haven: Yale University Press).
- Walzer, M.** (1998) Education, democratic citizenship, and multiculturalism, in: Weiner, E. (Ed.) *The Handbook of Interethnic Coexistence* (New York: Continuum Publishing), 153–161.
- Want, A. van der, Bakker, C., Avest, I. ter, Everington, J.** (Eds.) (in print) *Teachers Responding to Religious Diversity in Europe: Researching Biography and Pedagogy* (Münster / New York / München / Berlin: Waxmann Verlag GmbH).
- Weisse, W.** (2007) The European research project on religion and education 'REDCo': An introduction, in: Jackson, R., Miedema, S., Weisse, W., Willaime, J.-P. (Eds.) *Religion and Education in Europe: Developments, Contexts and Debates* (Münster / New York / München / Berlin: Waxmann Verlag GmbH), 9–25.
- Weiß, W.** (Ed.) (1999) *Vom Monolog zum Dialog: Ansätze einer dialogischen Religionspädagogik*, 2 (Münster / New York / München / Berlin: Waxmann-Verlag).
- Weiß, Wolfram** (1999) Ökumenische Theologie und interreligiöse Dialogerfahrungen. Anstöße für die Religionspädagogik, in: Weiß, W. (Ed.) *Vom Monolog zum Dialog*.

- Ansätze einer dialogischen Religionspädagogik*, 2, (Münster / New York / München / Berlin: Waxmann-Verlag), 181–202.
- Willaime**, J.P. (2007) Different models for religion and education in Europe, in: Jackson, R., Miedema, S., Weisse, W., Willaime, J.-P. (Eds.) *Religion and Education in Europe* (Münster / New York / München / Berlin: Waxmann Verlag GmbH), 57–66.
- Wimberley**, J. (2003) Education for intercultural and interfaith dialogue: A new initiative by the Council of Europe, *Prospects*, XXXIII (2), 199–209.

SUMMARY IN ESTONIAN

EESTI NOORED, RELIGIOON JA RELIGIOOSNE MITMEKESISUS: ISIKLIKUD SUHTUMISED JA KOOLI ROLL

Käesolev uurimus valmis projekti *“Religion in Education. A contribution to Dialogue or a factor of Conflict in transforming societies of European Countries”* – „Religioon ja haridus. Panus dialoogiks või konfliktifaktor Euroopa muutuvates ühiskondades” (REDCo) raames. Tegu on kaheksat Euroopa riiki hõlmava projektiga, mille eesmärk on uurida vastastikkuse mõistmise kujundamise võimalusi ja väljakutseid, millega seisab silmitsi tänapäeva kooliharidus. Tänu REDCo projekti raames tehtud uuringutele, on empiirilistele andmetele toetudes võimalik heita pilk ka religiooni rollile Eesti koolilaste elus ja maailmanägemises. Uuringu tulemustele tuginedes saab visandada tulevikuperspektiive, et aidata kaasa vastastikkuse mõistmise süvenemisele erinevate maailmavaadete esindajate vahel.

Millised on need väljakutsed, mis seisavad ees üha enam pluraliseerivas ühiskonnas ning milliseid lahendusi võib pakkuda kool nendele väljakutsetele? Käesoleva doktoritöö eesmärk on läheneda küsimusele rohujuure tasandilt, st uurida Eestis elavate noorte inimeste suhtumist religiooni ja religioossesse mitmekesisusse, nende arvamusi kooli rollist selles ning uurida, kuidas religiooniõpetus mõjutab nende suhtumisi. Töö peamiseks ülesandeks on uurida, milliseid takistusi ja võimalusi on koolil ja religiooniõpetusel kitsamalt 14–16-aastaste õpilaste tolerantsuse kujundamisel religioosse mitmekesisuse suhtes. Empiiriliste meetodite abiga uurisin nii noorte endi arvamusi kui ka õppesituatsioonides toimuvat.

Töö **esimene**, sissejuhatav **peatükk**, tutvustab minu töö struktuuri, peamist terminoloogiat, uurimuse aluseks olevat teoreetilist raamistikku, metodoloogiat ning kasutatud metoodikat. Oma töös kasutan ma mõistet ‘tolerantsus’ väga laias tähenduses kui erinevuse tunnustamise viisi ning võimet elada sellega rahumeelselt kõrvuti. Lähtudes Michael Walzerist (1997) eristasin passiivse tolerantsuse aktiivsest, kusjuures passiivne tolerantsus on pigem leppimine erinevusega, aktiivne tolerantsus nõuab aga otsest suhtlemist endast erinevaga. ‘Dialoogi’ defineerimisel toetusin peamiselt Paulo Freire (1972) ja Hans-Georg Gadameri (1975) lähenemisele. Esimene kasutas seda oma reformpedagoogikas valmistamaks tänaseid noori osalema homses ühiskonnas, teine aga hermeneutikas nii enese kui ka ümbritseva mõistmise alusena. Oma töös mõistan dialoogi kui suhtlusakti, mis koosneb kolmest komponendist: enda ideede avastamine; teis(t)e inimes(t)e ideede uurimine ja püüe mõista sügavamalt mingit kindlat teemat. ‘Religiooniõpetuse’ all pean ma silmas üldhariduse raames antavat õppeainet, mis käsitleb religiooni temaatikat.

Empiirilise uuringu läbiviimisel lähtun sotsiaalkonstruktivistlikust epistemoloogiast ning kasutan järjestikku uurivat strateegiat (Creswell, 2003). Religiooni

ja religioossesse mitmekesisusse suhtumine on tundlik uurimisvaldkond, kus noorte arusaamades on põimunud kooli, noortekultuuri ja laiema ühiskonna väärtussüsteemid ning on mõjutatud ka noorte arengulistest iseärasustest. Taoline kompleksne temaatika nõuab erinevate meetodite kombineeritud kasutamist, mis võimaldaks erinevate tulemuste kõrvutamist. Uurimisülesande lahendamiseks kasutan kombineeritud metoodikat ning lähtun interpreteerivast lähenemisest (Jackson, 1997; 2004a; 2004b; 2005; 2008a), mis võimaldas lülitada analüüsi mitmeid, sh protsessis osalejate, perspektiive.

Töö **teine peatükk** annab ülevaate Eesti religiooniõpetuse ajaloolisest, regionaalsest ja seadusandlikust kontekstist. Kuigi ajalooliselt on Eesti olnud maa, kus on kõrvuti elanud luterlased, õigeusklikud ja teised kristlikud kogudused, ning tänast Eestit iseloomustab usuline mitmekesisus, on praegusajal eestlased vähemalt traditsioonilisest religioonist pigem distantseerunud. Teiste Eestis elavate rahvuslike rühmade puhul omab religioon olulisemat rolli.

Religiooniõpetust õpivad Eestis 1–2% õpilastest. Seadusandlikult on religiooniõpetusel 'kohustuslikult vabatahtliku' aine staatus, samas nii aine üle otsustajate, sellest osavõtjate, aine eesmärkide ja sisu poolest on tegu mitetusutunnistusliku ainega. Taolised käärid aine sisu ja tema staatuse vahel toidavad eelarvamuslikku suhtumist religiooniõpetusse kui 'uskuma õpetavasse' ainesse ning vastasseisu selle sisseviimisele koolidesse. Koolid, kus soovitakse õpetada ainet, mis annaks ülevaate erinevatest religioonidest ning valmistaks õpilasi eluks pluralistlikus ühiskonnas, puudub selleks juriidiline alus ning need koolid on pandud ebamugavasse olukorda. Just tänu oma juriidilise staatuse ja aine sisu ebakõlale on problemaatiline Eestis õpetatavat religiooniõpetuse mudeli liigitamine üldkasutatud Euroopa klassifikatsioonide järgi problemaatiline.

Kolmas peatükk keskendub selle kaardistamisele, kuidas õpilased kogevad religiooni ja religioosset mitmekesisust, millist sõnavara nad sellest kõnelemisel kasutavad ning kuidas nad sellesse suhtuvad. Samuti analüüsisin, milliseid mustreid võib täheldada erinevate religiooniõpetuse kogemusega õpilaste suhtumistes religioossesse mitmekesisusse. Uuring toimus kahes osas. Esimene etapp kujutas endast pilootuuringut, mille käigus viisin läbi kaheksa suulist osaliselt struktureeritud intervjuud. Õpilaste vastuseid kõrvutati Norras, Prantsusmaal ja Saksamaal saadud tulemustega, küsimusi muudeti ja täiendati. Lõplik, kaheksat avatud küsimust sisaldav küsimustik ühtlustati kõigi uuritavate maade tarbeks, et hiljem oleks võimalik küsitluste tulemusi omavahel võrrelda. Eestis vastas väljatöötatud avatud vastustega küsimustikule 73 14–16-aastast õpilast kahest eesti ja ühest vene õppekeelega koolist. Suulised intervjuud viidi läbi 2006. aasta augustis ja septembris, kirjalik küsitlus toimus sama aasta novembris ja detsembris.

Tuleb tõdeda, et usulise taustaga õpilastel on võimalus enda usulise traditsiooniga turvaliseks samastumiseks minimaalne. Tõsiseks ohumärgiks võib pidada asjaolu, et õpilased ei räägi religioonist ei omavahel ega ka perekonnaringis. Keskkonnas, kus usklikest ning ka religioonidest on õpilastel üldiselt hägune ja negatiivne arusaam, hakkavad usulise taustaga õpilased oma usku eitama teiste ees või isegi sellele vastanduma.

Mille poolest erinesid õpilased, kes olid religiooniõpetust õppinud, õpilastest, kel see kogumus puudus? Religiooniõpetust õppinud noored oskasid märgata igapäevaelus ning maailmasündmustes ette tulevaid religioosseid fenomene, seda nii probleemsetes kui positiivsetes ilmingutes. Religiooniõpetuse kogemusega õpilased leidsid, et erinevad kultuurid ja maailmavaated on põnevad, kuid õpilased, kes polnud religiooniõpetust õppinud, pidasid erinevusi enam ärritavateks. Usklikele lastele aga andis aine õppimine enesekindlust ja julgust väljendada kaaslaste arvamusest erinevaid seisukohti. Oma suhtumistes erinevate religioonide esindajate rahumeelse kooselamise võimalikkuse kohta ilmnes ka religiooniõpetust õppinud noorte parem argumenteerimisoskus ja probleemide paljutahulisuse nägemise võime. Religiooniõpetust õppinud noored ei andnud lihtsustatud vastuseid ning nimetasid religioosse kuuluvuse kõrval ka teisi olulisi rahumeelset kooselu tagavaid tegureid. Kui ilma religiooniõpetuse kogemusega õpilased kaldusid usklikku õpetajat pidama koolitööks sobimatuks, siis ainet õppinute nõudmised heale religiooniõpetuse õpetajale ei olnud nii must-valged, usklikku õpetajat ei peetud automaatselt koolitööks sobimatuks.

Neljas peatükk tutvustab kvantitatiivse uuringu tulemusi, mille abil analüüsisin kvalitatiivse faasis ilmnenu arvamuste spektri levikut laiemas populatsiooni hulgas ja kontrollisin mõningaid hüpoteese. Põhiuuringus, mis toimus detsembrist 2007 märtsini 2008, osales 1208 14–16-aastast õpilast 21 koolist. Ilmnes, et religioon kuulub õpilaste silmis pigem ajalukku ja käib 'teiste' kohta kui kaasaega ja 'enda' kohta. Tavaliselt ei praktiseerita religiooni ja kui seda tehakse, siis eelistatakse seda teha privaatsetl. Religiooni peetakse niivõrd eraasjaks, et sellest vaevu et räägitakse, seda ka perekonnas, mida peeti enamasti peamiseks infoallikaks religiooni kohta. Vene keelt kõnelevate õpilaste jaoks oli religioonil märgatavalt olulisem roll just isiklikul tasandil, religiooni sotsiaalset dimensiooni väärtustasid pigem eestikeelsed vastajad ning eriti need, kes olid õppinud religiooniõpetust. Õpilased, kes ei olnud religiooniõpetust õppinud, hindasid teistest vähem religiooni rolli konfliktide tekitamisel, samas uskusid vähem ka religiooni positiivsetesse mõjudesse. Teistest enam pelgasid nad, et usuliste vaadete tõttu võib saada pilkealuseks. Vähesed teadmised ja kokkupuuted religiooniga, samuti nende teemade vältimine soosib aga olukorda, kus mitmed religiooni suhtes peetavad eelarvamused püsivad elujõulisena ning toetavad usulise taustaga õpilaste marginaliseerimist.

Õpilaste arusaamad sellest, kuidas peaks kool organiseerima religioonialast õpetust, olenesid suurel määral vastajate endi kogemustest. Need, kes polnud ainet õppinud, enamasti ei soovinud selle sisseviimist, aga religiooniõpetuse kogemusega õpilased hindasid ainet kõrgelt. Siiski, ei religiooniõpetuse kogemusega ega ka usulise taustaga õpilased ei pidanud kooli ülesandeks uskuma õpetamist. Kooli rolli nähti pigem teadmiste jagamises ja pluralistlikus ühiskonnas vajaminevate oskuste kujundajamises. Uuring ei toeta levinud arvamust, et religiooniõpetus teeks õpilasi usklikumaks, küll aga tolerantsemaks, pidades ühiskonnas olemasolevaid usulisi erinevusi mitte ainult normaalseks, vaid ka huvitavaks. Aine õppimine ainult algklassides võib pikas perspektiivis tekitada religioonist ja usklikest inimestest mõningaid naeruvääristavaid arusaamu.

Religioonalaseid õpinguid hindasid eriti usulise taustaga õpilased, kuid seda eelkõige eneserefleksiooni aspektist ning tolerantsuse kujundajana. Siiski ei kasutaks kuigi paljud neist võimalust osaleda vabatahtlikus või konfessionaalses religiooniõpetuses, mis võiks põhjustada nende eristumist kaasõpilastest.

Kvantitatiivses uuringus püstitati ka hüpoteesid tolerantsuse ja dialoogi-valmiduse seostest usklikkuse ja usulise mitmekesisuse kogemusega:

1.a Usklikud õpilased on vähem tolerantsed kui mitte usklikud. Antud hüpotees ei leidnud kinnitust, mida enam pidasid õpilased religiooni enda jaoks oluliseks, seda enam väärtustasid nad tolerantsust ning sallisid maailma teisti nägevaid inimesi.

2.a Õpilased, kes on koolis kogenud usulist mitmekesisust, on teistest tolerantsemad. Antud uuringu tulemused lasevad arvata, et koolid, kus religioon on tehtud enam nähtavaks või kus antakse religiooniõpetust, toetavad õpilaste valmisolekut tolerantsuseks.

1.b Usklikud õpilased on vähem valmis dialoogiks usulistel teemadel. Antud uuringu tulemused viitavad pigem vastupidisele tendentsile, usklikud õpilased olid enam huvitatud nii teiste arvamustest religiooni kohta kui ka oskuste õppimisest, et neil teemadel rahumeelselt rääkida. Nad uskusid enam ka taolise dialoogi hüvedesse. Mida vähem väärtustati religiooni, seda enam eelistati läbi käia endaga sarnase maailmavaataga inimestega. Taolised tulemused võivad peegeldada pigem mitte-usulise taustaga õpilaste huvi puudust teema vastu kui soovi vältida dialoogi maailma teisti nägevate inimestega.

2.b Õpilased, kes on koolis kogenud usulist mitmekesisust, on teistest enam valmis dialoogiks usulistel teemadel. Väike, kuid mitmeid vastuseid läbiv tendents oli, et õpilased, kel puudus igasugune religiooniõpetuse kogemus, nõustusid vähem väidetega dialoogi valmidusest ning enam erinevate vaenukkust väljendavate väidetega, kusjuures kõige 'dialoogilisem' grupp õpilasi olid need, kes olid õppinud religiooniõpetust uuringu aastal või aasta enne seda. Kuigi õpilased, kel oli klassikaaslaste seas erineva usulise taustaga eakaaslasi, uskusid enam religiooni konfliktipotentsiaali, olid nad samas rohkem valmis astuma dialoogi endast erineva maailmavaataga esindajatega ning huvitusid enam oma sõprade arusaamadest neis küsimustes.

Uurimisküsimusele vastamiseks oli oluline koguda ka informatsiooni reaalselt koolielus toimuvast. Paralleelselt õpilaste uuringuga toimus välitöö koolides, kus intervjueerisin õpetajaid, filmisin ainetunde ning viisin läbi fookusgrupi intervjuusid õpilastega. Salvestatud tundide suhtlemismustreid analüüsid keskendusin nii maailmavaatelise dialoogi edukatele kui ka ebaõnnestunud katsetele. **Viies peatükk** on pühendatud selle uurimisele, milliseid piiranguid leidub ja võimalusi pakub religiooniõpetus maailmavaateliseks dialoogiks. Andmete kogumiseks kasutasin video-etnograafilist meetodit kombineerituna õpilaste fookusgrupi intervjuuga stimuleeritud intervjuu meetodil. Töös on esitatud kahes vastandlikus koolis toimunud välitööde analüüs, kokku 15 akadeemilise tunnist.

Avatud kodeerimisega 'juhtumi analüüsi' meetodil (Knauth, 2007) tuvastasin, et peamisteks dialoogi takistavateks teguriteks võib pidada õpetajakeskset

õpetamismudelit, milles õpilasel on peamiselt 'ära õppimise' ja 'õigete vastuste' (re)produtseerimise ülesanne. Õpetamise ja õppimise peamiste eesmärkidena nähakse teadmiste omandamist, mitte aga õpilase isiklikku arengut, mis kahandab dialoogi suuresti õpetaja ja õpilase vaheliseks konfrontatsiooniks, kus on kohased vaid küsimused, millele on üks õige vastus ning seega võimalus ja vajadus dialoogiks puudub.

Uuringu käigus ilmses ka mitmeid võimalusi, kuidas edendada dialoogi-valmidust klassis. Grupi- ja paaristööd, ülesandega jõuda ühisele tulemusele, nõuavad dialoogi, mis soodustab üksteise ning käsitletava teema mõistmist. Kuna dialoogiline lähenemine soosib verbaalselt võimekamaid õpilasi, peaks dialoogi kombineerima teiste meetoditega.

Õpilastel on loomumane huvi üksteise arvamuste suhtes, mida saab ära kasutada nii nende õpimotivatsiooni tõstmiseks kui ka erinevate teemade sügavamaks ja mitmetahulisemaks mõistmiseks. Kuigi nii õpilased kui õpetajad on teoreetiliselt huvitatud dialoogilisemast lähenemisest, ei realiseeru see ebajärjekindlal kasutamisel.

Viies peatükk lõpeb kolme erineva dialoogilise lähenemise tutvustamisega, mis on mõeldud mittekonfessionaalse religiooniõpetuses rakendamiseks. Inglismaal arendas dialoogilise lähenemise Julia Ipgrave (1998, 2001, 2003). Saksamaal, Hamburgi mittekonfessionaalse religiooniõpetuse raames, on sealse ülikooli abiga (Weiße, 1999, Weisse, 2003) arendatud dialoogiline mudel, mis keskendub eelkõige õpiaste endi tasandile, ühiselt otsitakse lahendusi sotsiaalsete probleemidele ja eksistentsiaalsetele küsimustele. Põhja-Norras töötas dialoogilise lähenemise välja Leganger-Krogstad (2001; 2003), varustades õpilased lihtsamate etnograafilise uurimuse oskustega ning pannes neid tehtud avastusi omavahel jagama. Kõik tutvustatud mudelid keskenduvad kõigile olulistele dialoogi komponentidele: nii endast arusaamise, oma kaaslaste mõistmise kui ka teema sügavama adumise arendamisele. Samas pööratakse tähelepanu ka sellele, kuidas soodustada dialoogi viisil, mis austaks õpilaste privaatsuse vajadust.

Kuues peatükk kõrvutab erinevate REDCo raames tehtud uuringute tulemusi ning neid arvesse võttes tehakse ettepanekud religiooniõpetuse tuleviku arengusuundade väljatöötamiseks ning aktiivse tolerantsuse kujundamise tõhusamiseks kooli kontekstis.

Õpilaste informeeritus religioonist on napp, olemasolevad eelarvamused koos religiooni pidamisega eraasjaks soodustavad õhkkonda, kus nii usulise taustaga õpilased kui ka need, kes on huvitatud religioonist, võivad tunda end tõrjutuna. Õpilased, kes ei olnud õppinud religiooniõpetust, olid paljudes religiooni ja religioosseid inimesi puudutavates küsimustes vaenulikumalt meelestatud. Õpilased, kellel oli usuline taust kui ka need, kellele see puudus, eelistasid suhtlemist endaga sarnase maailmavaate esindajatega. Samas, koolides, kus räägiti avalikult religioonist, näitasid õpilased üles enam uudishimu, valmisolekut religiooni teemal arutlemiseks ning oma eriarvamuse väljendamiseks. Sellest tulenevalt teen ettepaneku, et koolid peaksid pakkuma võimalusi õpilastel kohtuda usulise mitmekesisusega, vestelda ning omandada selleks

vajalikke oskusi, olgu see religiooniõpetuses, teistes ainetes või integreerituna kooliellu.

Dialoogilisele õppimisviisile üleminek on suure tõenäosusega määratud läbikukkumisele, kui seda tehakse juhuslikult ja ebakorrapäraselt. Sellele aitab kaasa nii juurdunud arusaam õpilasest kui 'õigete vastuste' andjast kui ka aine reprodutseerimisele keskendunud õpe, aga ka usuliste tõekspidamiste pidamine rangelt eraasjaks. Siiski, üleminek dialoogilisele õppimisviisile saab toimuda vaid tingimusel, et õpetajad omandavad dialoogiliste ja aktiivmeetodite kasutamiseks vajalikud oskused ja hoiakud põhiõppes või täienduskoolituste raames.

Religiooniõpetuse mittekonfessionaalne mudel sobib hästi Eesti sekulaarsesse konteksti. Aine vabatahtlik staatus peegeldab pigem eelarvamuslikku suhtumist kui tegelikke vajadusi aine suhtes. Taolise hoiaku all kannatavad eelkõige ainet huvitatud õpilased. Veel enam, kui seda õpivad vaid üksikud õpilased, ei kasutata ära aine potentsiaali tolerantse suhtumise kujundamisel. Tuleviku väljavaadeteks oleks kas oluliselt süstemaatilisem tähelepanu pööramine religiooni dimensioonile teistes ainetes või mitte-konfessionaalse religiooniõpetuse staatuse muutmine aineks, mida oleks koolidel võimalik õpetada kõigile lastele. Igal juhul peaks kooli roll tasakaalustatud informatsiooni andmisel erinevatest religioonidest olema järjepidev ja läbimõeldud. Religiooni käsitlemata jätmine pole tunnistus neutraalsusest, vaid toetab usulise taustaga õpilaste marginaliseerimist. Kui õpilased ei saa arutada maailmavaatelistel küsimustel üle, siis ei saa nad ka oma eelarvamuslike suhtumisi proovile panna. Juhul, kui religiooniõpetust ei lülitata õppekavasse eraldi aiena, vajavad kirjanduse, ajaloo, ühiskonnaõpetuse ainekavad ja õppematerjalid üle vaatamist ja arendamist viisil, et need sisaldaksid teadmisi erinevatest religioonidest ja nende mõjust üksikinimestele ja ühiskondadele nii ajaloos kui tänapäeval. Taolised muudatused peaksid võimaldama ka õpilastel reflekteerida enda uskumuste ja suhtumiste üle.

Siiski, vaid ainekavade ja õpikute muutmine ei avalda koolis toimuvale mõju ilma õpetajate valmisoleku ja vastavate kompetentsideta, mis hõlmab nii ainealaseid teadmisi kui ka arutelu juhtimise oskusi aktuaalsetel teemadel, oskusi suunata isiklikku refleksiooni ja aktiivse tolerantse kujundamist. Kuigi teadmised religioonist on oluline eeldus vastastikkuseks mõistmiseks, peaks õpetus ületama seda ja arendama reflektiivset ja empaatilist lähenemist ainele ning edendama aktiivset tolerantust, võimaldades suhtlemist erinevate maailmavaadete ja religioonide esindajatega. Dialoogiline lähenemine, mis rajaneb õpilaste kaasamisele ja koostööle, aitab kaasa õpilaste identiteedi kujunemisele, eneserefleksioonile ja analüüsi oskustele ning arendab vastastikkust lugupidamist.

APPENDIXES

Appendix I: Questionnaire for qualitative study (English version)

Religion in education: A contribution to Dialogue or a
factor of Conflict in transforming societies of European
Countries



Code:

Age.....

Boy... Girl...

School:

Form:

Religion/denomination/worldview:

Born in which country.....

Citizenship of which country.....

Parents born in which country..

.Mother.....Father.....

Languages spoken in family-life

We'd like to ask you some questions concerning religion or faith. We just like to get to know your opinion; it is important for us to know what you personally think about these issues. If possible, please write down your answer in complete sentences. Thank you very much for your cooperation!

1. *If you hear the words a) Religion and b) God: what comes to your mind?*
 - a) *Please write down 3 to 6 words, which you feel relevant for "religion".*
 - b) *Please write down 3 to 6 words which you feel to be relevant to "God".*
 - c) *How important is religion/God for your personal life? Can you write down one whole sentence (or even more), which could illustrate your position?*
2. *How did you get to know about religions?*

Please underline one or several of the following possibilities:
family, friends, school, media, places of worship? (Or other possibilities?
Please write it down:

Could you explain, how that was (what you experienced, what you got as information)?

3. Do you talk about religion with your friends?

If no, why not? Please explain:

If yes, what is interesting in talking about religion? And on which occasions do you have such talks?

4. What are your experiences with your own religion and with the religions of others?

Could you please write down examples of good and/or bad experiences?

5. Do you think that people from different religions can live together?

Please explain, what you think (and add an example).

6. Imagine you are a person who can decide on school-matters

Should there be a place for religion at school? Please explain, why, or why not

7. If religion is taught at school: What do you think students should learn about religions?

Please write down three wishes!

8. Religion at school! Please write down your opinion in view of the following two questions:

a) *Should the teachers have a religious faith? Please write down your opinion*

b) *Should all pupils be taught together, irrespective of differences in belief or world views? Or should the pupils be separated when it comes to religion at school? Please give your opinion in general and add an example, why you have that opinion!*

You've already written down a lot about the significance of religion. But it might be possible that our questions have left out something very important. So is there something else you would like to tell us about? Please write it down, whatever it is.

Appendix 2: Questionnaire for qualitative study (Estonian and Russian versions)

Religioon ja haridus: panus dialoogiks või
konfliktifaktor
Euroopa muutuvates ühiskondades



Kood: _____

Vanus: _____

Poiss: _____ Tüdruk: _____

Kool: _____

Klass: _____

Religioon / konfessioon / usutunnistus / maailmavaade: _____

Millises riigis sündinud: _____

Millise riigi kodanik: _____

Vanemate päritolu maa: ema: _____ isa: _____

Kodus kõneldavad keeled: _____

Soovime esitada mõned küsimused, mis puudutavad religiooni ja usku. Soovime teada Sinu arvamust, meile on oluline teada, mida Sina isiklikult arvad antud teemadest. Kui võimalik, kirjuta oma vastused täislausetega. Täname koostöö eest!

1. Kui sa kuuled sõna „religioon” või „Jumal”, mis mõtteid see sinus tekitab?

a) Kirjuta palun 3 kuni 6 sõna, mis on asjakohased sõna “religioon” puhul.

b) Kirjuta palun 3 kuni 6 sõna, mis on asjakohased sõna “Jumal” puhul.

c) Kui oluline on religioon sulle isiklikult? Kas saaksid kirjutada ühe täislause (või enamgi), mis selgitaks sinu seisukohta?

2. Kuidas said teada religioonide kohta? Jooni alla üks kuni mitu järgmistest võimalustest:

perekond, sõbrad, kool, meedia, jumalateenistuse paigad,

midagi muud (palun kirjuta üles)

Kuidas Sa selle kohta (religioon, Jumal) teada said, mis see oli ja kuidas Sa seda kogesid.

3. Kas te sõpradega räägite religioonist?

Kui ei, siis miks? Palun selgita:

Kui jah, siis mis teeb religioonist kõnelemise huvitavaks? Ja mis puhkudel te kõnelete neil teemadel?

4. Millised on sinu kogemused sinu enda ja teiste inimeste religiooniga?

Too palun näiteid heast ja/või halvast kogemusest!

5. Kas sinu arust saavad erinevate religioonide esindajad elada kõrvuti?

Palun selgita, mida arvad (ja lisa näide).

6. Kujuta ette, et oled isik, kes saab otsustada kooli puudutavate küsimuste üle.

Kas koolis peaks olema ruumi religioonile? Selgita, miks (mis mõttes) peaks või ei peaks.

7. Kui koolis õpetatakse religiooni: mida peaksid õpilased õppima religioonide kohta?

Palun kirjuta kolm soovi!

8. Religioon koolis. Palun kirjuta oma arvamus järgmise kahe küsimuse suhtes:

a) Kas õpetajad peaksid olema usklikud? Palun selgita oma arvamust!

b) Kas kõik õpilased peaksid saama ühiselt religiooni puutuvat õpetust, olenemata nende usust või maailmavaatest? Või peaksid olema erinevad rühmad, vastavalt õpilase usulisele tõekspidamisele? Palun esita oma arvamus üldiselt ning lisa näide, miks sa nii arvad!

Oled juba kirjutanud palju religiooni tähendusest. Kuid on võimalik, et meie küsimused ei käsitlenud mõnda olulist tahku. Kui on midagi veel, millest tahaksid meile rääkida, siis kirjuta palun siia!!!

Täname koostöö eest!

Анкета

Ваш возраст: _____
Ваш пол: _____
Школа: _____
Класс: _____
Ваша религия / конфессия / мировоззрение: _____
Место рождения: _____
Гражданином какой страны Вы являетесь: _____
Место рождения – мать: _____ отец: _____
На каком языке (языках) Вы разговариваете дома: _____

1. Когда Вы слышите слово «религия», с чем оно связано для Вас, каково Ваше представление о религии?

а) Напишите 3–6 слов, имеющих отношение к слову «религия»

и 3–6 слов, имеющих отношение к слову «Бог»

б) Насколько важна религия (Бог) в Вашей жизни? Попробуйте выразить Вашу точку зрения в одном или нескольких предложениях

2. Где Вы получили первые знания о религии?

Подчеркните один из вариантов (в семье; от друзей; в школе; из теле- и радиопрограмм; в церкви или религиозной общине) или назовите свой _____

Как это случилось? Что Вы узнали? Что оказалось для Вас наиболее важным?

3. Вы говорите о религии (Боге) со своими друзьями?

(Да / нет) _____

Если нет, то почему нет? Если да, то в каких случаях возникают такие разговоры и что вас интересует в них?

4. *Что Вы можете сказать о личном опыте встречи с религиозными явлениями и религиозными людьми (общей и разной с Вами веры)?*

Постарайтесь привести пример положительного и отрицательного опыта

5. *Могут ли люди разных вероисповеданий уживаться вместе?*

Поясните, как Вы себе это представляете, и приведите пример

6. *Представьте себя директором школы. Включили бы Вы преподавание религии в школьную программу? (Да / нет)*

Поясните, почему

7. *Если бы религия преподавалась в школе, с чем именно надо было бы знакомить учащихся? Запишите три пожелания*

8. *Представим, что в школе есть уроки религии. Как Вы считаете:*

а) Должен ли преподаватель религии быть верующим и почему?

б) Надо ли учить всех вместе, независимо от различий вероисповедания и убеждений, или разделять учащихся на этих уроках? (Сформулируйте вашу точку зрения и поясните ее)

Спасибо за все, чем Вы поделились с нами! Может быть, наши вопросы обошли стороной что-то важное, о чем Вы хотели бы сказать.

Пожалуйста, добавьте все, что считаете нужным

Сообщите, если считаете нужным, Вашу религиозную (вероисповедную) принадлежность

Appendix 3:

Questionnaire for quantitative study (English version)

Questionnaire on Religion and School



A survey of attitudes regarding religion among students of your age was conducted last year in Europe. This questionnaire has been designed on the basis of that survey. It aims to find out how students from eight European countries see the role of religion in school and in society in general. We would like your help in this research. We are interested in your personal views. Maybe some of the questions seem irrelevant to you and your context. Do not worry about this – the role of religion in different European countries is different. Choose the answer which fits you best. If you have any problems understanding the questions, please ask for help. Please write your personal remarks, comments and additions on the last page of the questionnaire.

Thank you for your cooperation!
REDCo team

Filled by researchers:

| MS | Country | Date | Model of RinE | Code |
|----|---------|------|---------------|------|
| | | | | |

PART I. Religion in school.

*When it comes to religion in school, European countries are different in several ways from each other. There are countries where religious education classes are compulsory for all students; and countries where such lessons are optional or not provided at school at all. There are countries in which religious education classes are taught from the point of view of a particular religion and others which mainly teach **about** religions.*

Topics about religion may come up in several subjects, e.g. literature or history, or may come up incidentally in general school life.

1. How many years have you studied Religious Education at school?
2. Do you participate in Religious Education classes during this school year? Yes / No

What are your experiences of religion in school? How much do you agree, that:

| | | <i>Strongly agree</i> | <i>Agree</i> | <i>Neither agree or disagree</i> | <i>Dis-agree</i> | <i>Strongly disagree</i> |
|-----|--|-----------------------|--------------|----------------------------------|------------------|--------------------------|
| 3. | At school, I get knowledge about different religions. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 4. | At school, I learn to have respect for everyone, whatever their religion. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 5. | At school, I have opportunities to discuss religious issues from different perspectives. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 6. | I find topics about religions interesting at school. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 7. | I find religions as topic important at school. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 8. | Learning about different religions at school helps us to live together. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 9. | Learning about religions at school helps me to make choices between right and wrong. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 10. | Learning about religions at school helps me to understand current events. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 11. | Learning about religions at school helps me to learn about myself. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

| | | | | | | |
|-----|--|---|---|---|---|---|
| 12. | Learning about religions leads to conflicts in the classroom | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
|-----|--|---|---|---|---|---|

- ❖ Religion could appear in the school in many different ways. Imagine you are a person in authority who can decide on school matters. How far would you agree with the following positions?

| | | <i>Strongly agree</i> | <i>Agree</i> | <i>Neither agree or disagree</i> | <i>Dis-agree</i> | <i>Strongly disagree</i> |
|-----|--|-----------------------|--------------|----------------------------------|------------------|--------------------------|
| 13. | At school meals, religious food requirements should be taken into account | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 14. | Students should be able to wear ... discreet ones (e.g. small crosses, etc on necklace) | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 15. | religious symbols at school... ... more visible ones (e.g. headscarves) | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 16. | Students can be absent from school when it is their religious festivals. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 17. | Students should be excused from taking some lessons for religious reasons. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 18. | Schools should provide facilities for students to pray in school. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 19. | Voluntary religious services (e.g. school worship, prayers) could be a part of school life | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

- ❖ To what extent do you agree, that learning about different religions helps:

| | | <i>Strongly agree</i> | <i>Agree</i> | <i>Neither agree or disagree</i> | <i>Dis-agree</i> | <i>Strongly disagree</i> |
|-----|--|-----------------------|--------------|----------------------------------|------------------|--------------------------|
| 20. | To understand others and live peacefully with them. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 21. | To understand the history of my country and of Europe. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 22. | To gain a better understanding of current events. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 23. | To develop my own point of view. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 24. | To develop moral values. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 25. | To learn about my own religion. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

What is your position regarding different models of religious education in school?

| | | <i>Strongly agree</i> | <i>Agree</i> | <i>Neither agree or disagree</i> | <i>Dis-agree</i> | <i>Strongly disagree</i> |
|-----|---|-----------------------|--------------|----------------------------------|------------------|--------------------------|
| 26. | Religious Education should be optional. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 27. | Students should study Religious Education separately in groups according to which religion they belong to. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 28. | There should be no place for religion in school life. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 29. | Religious Education should be taught to Students together, whatever differences there might be in their religious or denominational background. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 30. | There is no need for the subject of Religious Education. All we need to know about religion is covered by other school subjects (e.g. literature, history etc). | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 31. | Religious Education should be taught sometimes together and sometimes in groups according to which religions students belong to. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

To what extent do you agree that at school students should:

| | | <i>Strongly agree</i> | <i>Agree</i> | <i>Neither agree or disagree</i> | <i>Dis-agree</i> | <i>Strongly disagree</i> |
|-----|--|-----------------------|--------------|----------------------------------|------------------|--------------------------|
| 32. | Get an objective knowledge about different religions. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 33. | Learn to understand what religions teach. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 34. | Be able to talk and communicate about religious issues. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 35. | Learn the importance of religion for dealing with problems in society. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 36. | Be guided towards religious belief. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

PART II. You and Religion

37. **How important is religion to you?** *Please, choose a suitable position for yourself on the following scale:*

| | | | | | | |
|----------------------|---|---|---|---|---|----------------|
| Not at all important | 0 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | very important |
|----------------------|---|---|---|---|---|----------------|

38. **Which of these statements comes closest to your position?**

| | |
|---|--|
| 1 | There is a God |
| 2 | There is some sort of spirit or life force |
| 3 | I don't really think there is a God or any sort of spirit or life force. |

How often do you:

| | | <i>About every day</i> | <i>About every week</i> | <i>About once a month</i> | <i>Less than once a month</i> | <i>Never</i> |
|-----|--|------------------------|-------------------------|---------------------------|-------------------------------|--------------|
| 39. | think about religion | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 40. | read sacred texts (e.g. Bible, Qur'an) for yourself | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 41. | look on the internet for religious topics | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 42. | pray | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 43. | attend religious events (acts of worship, youth groups, etc) | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 44. | think about the meaning of life | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

How important are the following things to get information about different religions:

| | | <i>Very important</i> | <i>Important</i> | <i>Little bit important</i> | <i>Not important</i> | <i>Not important at all</i> |
|-----|-----------------------------|-----------------------|------------------|-----------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------------|
| 45. | Family | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 46. | School | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 47. | Friends | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 48. | Faith community | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 49. | Books | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 50. | Media (e.g. newspapers, TV) | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 51. | Internet | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

❖ **Your peers in Europe have explained their positions regarding religion in different ways. To what extent do you agree with their statements?**

| | | <i>Strongly agree</i> | <i>Agree</i> | <i>Neither agree or disagree</i> | <i>Dis-agree</i> | <i>Strongly dis-agree</i> |
|-----|--|-----------------------|--------------|----------------------------------|------------------|---------------------------|
| 52. | “Religion helps me to cope with difficulties.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 53. | “Religion helps me to be a better person.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 54. | “Religion is important to me because I love God.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 55. | “I respect other people who believe.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 56. | “Religion is nonsense.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 57. | “Religion determines my whole life.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 58. | “Religion is important in our history.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 59. | “You can be a religious person without belonging to a particular faith community.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 60. | “Sometimes I have doubts – is there a god or not?” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 61. | “What I think about religion is open to change.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

PART III. You and others.

The following questions deal with your opinions regarding the role religions play in different relationships and contexts.

How often do you speak with others about religion?

| | | <i>About every day</i> | <i>About once a week</i> | <i>About once in a month</i> | <i>Less than once in a month</i> | <i>Never</i> |
|-----|--------------------------|------------------------|--------------------------|------------------------------|----------------------------------|--------------|
| 62. | Family | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 63. | Friends | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 64. | Classmates | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 65. | Other students at school | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 66. | Teachers | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 67. | Religious leaders | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

People around you.

| | | Yes | No | <i>I don't know about their views or religion</i> | |
|-----|---|-----|----|---|----|
| 68. | Most of my friends have the same views about religion as me | 1 | 2 | 3 | |
| 69. | Most of the students in my class have the same views about religion as me | 1 | 2 | 3 | |
| 70. | I have friends who belong to different religions. | 1 | 2 | 3 | |
| 71. | I have family members who belong to different religions. | 1 | 2 | 3 | |
| 72. | I have students in my class who belong to different religions. | 1 | 2 | 3 | |
| 73. | My parents have totally different views about religion from me. | 1 | 2 | 3 | |
| 74. | At school, I go around with young people who have different religious backgrounds. | 1 | 2 | 3 | |
| 75. | After school, I go around with young people who have different religious backgrounds | 1 | 2 | 3 | |
| 76. | At school, I prefer to go around with young people who have the same religious background as me. | | | yes | no |
| 77. | In my spare time, I prefer to go around with young people who have the same religious background as me. | | | yes | no |

❖ To what extent do you agree with the following statements your peers have made?

| | | <i>Strongly agree</i> | <i>Agree</i> | <i>Neither agree or disagree</i> | <i>Dis-agree</i> | <i>Strongly disagree</i> |
|-----|--|-----------------------|--------------|----------------------------------|------------------|--------------------------|
| 78. | "I like to know what my best friend thinks about religion" | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 79. | "It doesn't bother me what my friends think about religion." | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 80. | "I have problems showing my views about religion openly in school." | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 81. | "A student who shows his/her religious belief openly in school, risks being mocked." | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 82. | "Religious people are less tolerant towards others." | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 83. | "Without religion the world would be a better place." | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 84. | "Religion belongs to private life." | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

| | | | | | | |
|-----|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 85. | “Religion is a source of aggressiveness.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 86. | “Religion is something one inherits from one’s family.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

❖ **Students of your age have mentioned different reasons why religion is or is not a topic to discuss. To what extent do you agree with their views?**

| | | <i>Strongly agree</i> | <i>Agree</i> | <i>Neither agree or disagree</i> | <i>Disagree</i> | <i>Strongly disagree</i> |
|-----|--|-----------------------|--------------|----------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------|
| 87. | “To me talking about religion is interesting because people have different views.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 88. | “Talking about religion helps to shape my own views.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 89. | “I and my friends talk about how stupid religion is and what cruelties are carried out in its name.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 90. | “Talking about religion helps us to understand others.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 91. | “In my view, talking about religion is embarrassing.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 92. | “Religion doesn’t interest me at all – we have more important things to talk about.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 93. | “In my view, talking about religion only leads to disagreement.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 94. | “Talking about religion helps me to live peacefully together with people from different religions.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 95. | “I don’t know much about religion and thus I can’t have an opinion.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 96. | “For me talking about religious topics is boring.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 97. | “Talking about religion helps me to understand better what is going on in the world.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

❖ **Imagine that a student of a different religious faith wants to convince you that his/her religion is the best one. How do you react?**

| | | <i>That's exactly my reaction</i> | <i>That could be my reaction</i> | <i>I would never react like that</i> |
|------|---|-----------------------------------|----------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| 98. | I try to ignore him/her | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 99. | I try to discuss with him/her about his/her opinions | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 100. | I try to convince him that s/he is wrong | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 101. | I try to explain that my own opinions about religion are the best ones. | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 102. | I listen but their views do not influence me. | 1 | 2 | 3 |

❖ **When discussing how people of different worldviews and religions can live together, other young people have made following statements. How far do you share the following views?**

| | | <i>Strongly agree</i> | <i>Agree</i> | <i>Neither agree or disagree</i> | <i>Dis-agree</i> | <i>Strongly disagree</i> |
|------|--|-----------------------|--------------|----------------------------------|------------------|--------------------------|
| 103. | "Disagreement on religious issues leads to conflicts." | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 104. | "Respecting the religion of others helps to cope with differences." | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 105. | "I don't like people from other religions and do not want to live together with them." | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 106. | "People with different strong religious views cannot live together." | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

❖ **There are people from different religions living in every country. What do you think would help them to live together in peace?**

| | | <i>Very important</i> | <i>Quite important</i> | <i>Not important</i> | <i>Cannot say</i> |
|------|---|-----------------------|------------------------|----------------------|-------------------|
| 107. | If people share common interests | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| 108. | If they know about each other's religions | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| 109. | If they personally know people from different religions | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| 110. | If they do something together | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| 111. | If everyone keeps to their own religion in private | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| 112. | If the state has strong laws about the role of religion in society. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |

Finally we would like to ask some questions about you.

- 113. What is your age?
- 114. What is your gender?
- 115. In which country were you born?
- 116. In which country was your mother born?
- 117. In which country was your father born?
- 118. In which country do you hold citizenship?
- 119. What are the main languages spoken at your home?
- 120. What profession has your mother?
.....
- 121. What profession has your father?
.....
- 122. Does your father have a certain religion or worldview? Yes / No / I do not know
- 123. If 'yes, which one?
- 124. Does your mother have a certain religion or worldview? Yes/ No / I do not know
- 125. If 'yes', which one?
- 126. Do you have a certain religion or worldview? Yes / No
- 127. If 'yes', which one?

If you have personal comments, additions or remarks, please, write them here:

Thank you for your cooperation!

Appendix 4: Questionnaire for quantitative study (Estonian version)

Religioon ja kool Ankeetküsitlus



Möödunud aastal toimus Euroopas uuring, mille raames selgitati koolinoorte suhtumist religiooniga seotud küsimustesse. Käesolev ankeet on selle uuringu jätkuks ja see viiakse läbi kaheksas Euroopa riigis. Meie eesmärgiks on uurida, kuidas Euroopa noored näevad religiooni rolli hariduses ja ühiskonnas laiemalt. Palume selle uuringu läbiviimiseks ka Sinu abi. Oleme Sinu seisukohtadest neis küsimustes väga huvitatud.

Võib-olla tunduvad mõned küsimused Sulle Eesti kontekstis kummalisena. See pole probleem – religiooni roll erinevates Euroopa riikides ongi väga erinev. Vali lihtsalt vastusevariant, mis on Sinu vastusele kõige lähemal.

Kui mõni küsimus jääb arusaamatuks, palu julgelt abi ankeedi läbiviijalt. Kui soovid ankeedi küsimustele lisada oma kommentaare, selgitusi ja mõtteid, saad seda teha ankeedi viimasel leheküljel.

Täname sind koostöö eest!
REDCo meeskond

Täidab ankeedi läbiviija:

| MS | Country | Date | Model of RinE | Code |
|----|---------|------|---------------|------|
| | | | | |

I OSA. Religioon koolis.

Religioonil on erinevate Euroopa riikide koolides erinev roll. On riike, kus religiooniõpetus on kõigile õpilastele kohustuslik õppeaine, teisel on see valikaine, mõnes riigis pole eraldi religiooniõpetuse tunde üldse. Erinev võib olla ka religiooniõpetuse õpetamine – mõnel pool keskendub see konkreetse religiooni tundmaõppimisele, teisel tutvustatakse erinevaid religioone. Religiooniga seotud teemad tulevad esile ka mitmetes teistes ainetes nagu näiteks kirjanduses, ajalooos vm. Religiooniga seotud küsimused võivad ilmned ka igapäevases koolielus.

1. Mitu aastat oled Sa koolis religiooniõpetust õppinud?

2. Kas Sa käesoleval aastal õpid religiooniõpetust?

Jah

Ei

Millised on Sinu kogemused religioonist koolis? Kuivõrd Sa nõustud, et:...

| | | Täiesti nõus | Nõus | Pole nõus ega vastu | Ei ole nõus | Pole üldse nõus |
|-----|--|-----------------|------|---------------------------|----------------|-----------------------|
| 3. | Koolis saan ma teadmisi erinevate religioonide kohta. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 4. | Koolis õpin ma lugupidavalt suhtuma kõigi religioonide esindajatesse. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 5. | Koolis saan ma arutleda religiooniga seotud küsimuste üle erinevatest vaatepunktidest lähtuvalt. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 6. | Minu meelet on religioonidega seotud teemade käsitlemine koolis huvitav. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 7. | Minu meelet on oluline, et koolis käsitletaks religiooniga seotud teemasid. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 8. | Erinevate religioonide tundmaõppimine koolis aitab kaasa rahumeelsele kooslule. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 9. | Erinevate religioonide tundmaõppimine aitab mul teha oma elus valikuid õige ja väärade vahel. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 10. | Erinevate religioonide tundmaõppimine aitab mul mõista kaasaegseid sündmusi. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 11. | Erinevate religioonide tundmaõppimine aitab mul mõista iseennast. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 12. | Erinevate religioonide tundmaõppimine tekitab klassis konflikte. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

Religioon võib koolis ilmnedä mitmel moel. Kujutle, et Sul on võimalik otsustada mitmeid kooliga seotud korralduslikke küsimusi. Kuivõrd oleksid Sa nõus järgmiste seisukohtadega?

| | | <i>Täiesti nõus</i> | <i>Nõus</i> | <i>Pole nõus ega vastu</i> | <i>Ei ole nõus</i> | <i>Pole üldse nõus</i> |
|-----|---|---------------------|-------------|----------------------------|--------------------|------------------------|
| 13. | Koolitoidu menüü peaks arvestama õpilaste religioossete tõekspidamistega. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 14. | Õpilastel peaks olema õigus koolis tagasihoidlikke (nt. väike rist, ripats jmt) | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 15. | kanda religioossete sümboleid ... silmatorkavaid (nt. pearätid jmt) | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 16. | Õpilastel peaks olema õigus oma religiooni pühade ajal koolist puududa. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 17. | Õpilastel peaks olema õigus keelduda mõnedest tundidest religioossetel põhjustel. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 18. | Koolis peaks olema ruum palvetamiseks. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 19. | Vabatahtliku osalusega jumalateenistus võib olla koolielu osaks. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

Kuivõrd Sa nõustud, et erinevate religioonide tundmaõppimine aitab:

| | | <i>Täiesti nõus</i> | <i>Nõus</i> | <i>Pole nõus ega vastu</i> | <i>Ei ole nõus</i> | <i>Pole üldse nõus</i> |
|-----|--|---------------------|-------------|----------------------------|--------------------|------------------------|
| 20. | Mõista teisi ja elada nendega rahumeelselt koos. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 21. | Mõista oma maa ja Euroopa ajalugu. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 22. | Mõista paremini kaasaegseid sündmusi. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 23. | Kujundada oma seisukohti. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 24. | Kujundada kõlbelsi tõekspidamisi. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 25. | Tundma õppida oma religiooni. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

Kuidas Sa suhtud erinevatesse religiooniõpetuse mudelitesse?

| | | <i>Täiesti nõus</i> | <i>Nõus</i> | <i>Pole nõus ega vastu</i> | <i>Ei ole nõus</i> | <i>Pole üldse nõus</i> |
|-----|--|-------------------------|-------------|------------------------------------|------------------------|--------------------------------|
| 26. | Religiooniõpetuse õppimine peaks olema vabatahtlik. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 27. | Õpilased peaksid õppima religiooni-õpetust eraldi rühmades vastavalt nende religioossele taustale. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 28. | Religioonil ei tohi koolis olla mingit kohta. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 29. | Religiooniõpetust peaksid kõik õpilased õppima koos, olenemata õpilaste usulisest või konfessionaalsest taustast. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 30. | Religiooniõpetust eraldi õppeainena pole vaja. Kõike, mida on vaja religiooni kohta teada, käsitletakse teistes ainetes (nt kirjandus, ajalugu jt) | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 31. | Religiooniõpetust peaks õpetama osaliselt koos ja osaliselt rühmades vastavalt õpilaste usulisele taustale. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

Mil määral Sa nõustud, et õpilased peaksid koolis:

| | | <i>Täiesti nõus</i> | <i>Nõus</i> | <i>Pole nõus ega vastu</i> | <i>Ei ole nõus</i> | <i>Pole üldse nõus</i> |
|-----|---|-------------------------|-------------|--------------------------------|------------------------|--------------------------------|
| 32. | saama objektiivseid teadmisi maailma religioonidest. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 33. | õppima mõistma, mida religioonid õpetavad. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 34. | saama rääkida ja arutleda religiooniga seotud teemadel. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 35. | õppima nägema, kuidas religioon mõjutab ühiskonna elu. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 36. | saama usulist kasvatust. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

II OSA. Sina ja religioon

37. **Kui oluline on Sinu jaoks religioon?** *Palun vali alljärgneval skaalal Sinu suhtumist väljendav number.*

| | | | | | | | | | | |
|--------------------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|--------------|
| täiesti ebaoluline | 0 | - | 1 | - | 2 | - | 3 | - | 4 | väga oluline |
|--------------------|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|--------------|

38. **Milline järgmistest väidetest on kõige lähemal Sinu arusaamadele?**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | Usun, et Jumal on olemas. |
| 2 | Usun, et on olemas mingi kõrgem vaim või elu juhtiv jõud. |
| 3 | Usun, et pole olemas ei jumalat, kõrgemat vaimu ega elu juhtivat jõudu. |

Kui sageli Sa:

| | | <i>Pea iga päev</i> | <i>Umbes iga nädal</i> | <i>Umbes kord kuus</i> | <i>Harvem kui kord kuus</i> | <i>Mitte kunagi</i> |
|-----|---|---------------------|------------------------|------------------------|-----------------------------|---------------------|
| 39. | mõtled religiooniga seotud küsimuste üle | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 40. | loed lihtsalt huvist pühakirja (nt Piiblit Koraani jmt) | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 41. | otsid internetist materjali religiooniga seotud teemade kohta | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 42. | palvetad | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 43. | küllastad usulisi talitusi (nagu nt jumalateenistusi, noorteõhtuid jne) | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 44. | mõtled elu mõttest | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

Kui oluline on Sulle erinevate religioonide kohta info saamiseks:

| | | <i>Väga oluline</i> | <i>Oluline</i> | <i>Mingil määral oluline</i> | <i>Pole oluline</i> | <i>Pole üldse oluline</i> |
|-----|-----------------------------|---------------------|----------------|------------------------------|---------------------|---------------------------|
| 45. | Perekond | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 46. | Kool | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 47. | Sõbrad | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 48. | Kogudus või usuline ühendus | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 49. | Raamatud | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 50. | Meedia (ajalehed, TV jne) | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 51. | Internet | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

Sinu eakaaslased Euroopas on põhjendanud oma suhtumist religiooni mitmeti. Mil määral Sa nõustud siintoodud seisukohtadega?

| | | <i>Täiesti nõus</i> | <i>Nõus</i> | <i>Pole nõus ega vastu</i> | <i>Ei ole nõus</i> | <i>Pole üldse nõus</i> |
|-----|--|-------------------------|-------------|--------------------------------|------------------------|--------------------------------|
| 52. | “Religioon aitab mul raskustega toime tulla.” | | | | | |
| 53. | “Religioon aitab mul olla parem inimene.” | | | | | |
| 54. | “Religioon on minu jaoks oluline, sest ma armastan Jumalat.” | | | | | |
| 55. | “Ma respekt teen inimesi, kes usuvad.” | | | | | |
| 56. | “Religioon on mõttetud.” | | | | | |
| 57. | “Religioon kujundab kogu mu elu.” | | | | | |
| 58. | “Religioon on olnud oluline meie ajaloos.” | | | | | |
| 59. | “Inimene võib olla usklik ka nõnda, et ta pole seotud ühegi kindla usulise rühmaga.” | | | | | |
| 60. | “Mõnikord ma kahtlen, kas Jumal on olemas või mitte.” | | | | | |
| 61. | “See, mida ma religioonist arvan, võib muutuda.” | | | | | |

III OSA. Sina ja teised.

Järgmised küsimused on seotud Sinu arusaamadega selle kohta, milline roll on religioonil erinevates inimsuhetes ja olukordades.

Kui sageli Sa kõneled religioonist:

| | | <i>Päeva iga päev</i> | <i>Umbes iga nädal</i> | <i>Umbes kord kuus</i> | <i>Harvem kui kord kuus</i> | <i>Mitte kunagi</i> |
|-----|-------------------------|---------------------------|--------------------------------|----------------------------|-------------------------------------|-------------------------|
| 62. | pereliikmetega | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 63. | sõpradega | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 64. | klassikaaslastega | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 65. | teiste koolikaaslastega | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 66. | õpetajatega | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 67. | vaimulikega | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

| <i>Sind ümbritsevad inimesed.</i> | | <i>Jah</i> | <i>Ei</i> | <i>Ma ei tea nende seisukohti või religiooni</i> |
|-----------------------------------|---|------------|-----------|--|
| 68. | Enamik minu sõpru jagab minu vaateid religiooni kohta. | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 69. | Enamik minu klassikaaslasi jagab minu vaateid religiooni kohta. | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 70. | Mul on sõpru, kes on seotud minust erineva religiooniga. | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 71. | Mul on pereliikmeid, kes on seotud minust erineva religiooniga | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 72. | Mul on klassikaaslasi, kes on seotud minust erineva religiooniga | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 73. | Minu vanemate vaated religioonile on täiesti teistsugused kui minul. | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 74. | Koolis suhtlen ma kaaslastega, kellel on minust erinev usuline taust. | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 75. | Väljaspool kooli suhtlen ma erineva usulise taustaga noortega. | 1 | 2 | 3 |

| | | | |
|-----|--|-----|----|
| 76. | Koolis eelistan ma lävida kaaslastega, kelle usuline (maailmavaateline) taust on samasugune kui minul. | Jah | Ei |
| 77. | Vabal ajal eelistan ma läbi käia noortega, kelle usuline (maailmavaateline) taust on samasugune kui minul. | Jah | Ei |

Mil määral Sa nõustud järgmiste seisukohtadega, mida on esitanud Sinu eakaaslased Euroopas?

| | | <i>Täiesti nõus</i> | <i>Nõus</i> | <i>Pole nõus ega vastu</i> | <i>Pole nõus</i> | <i>Pole üldse nõus</i> |
|-----|---|---------------------|-------------|----------------------------|------------------|------------------------|
| 78. | “Mind huvitab, mida mu parim sõber religioonist mõtleb.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 79. | “Mulle ei lähe korda, mida mu sõbrad religioonist arvavad.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 80. | “Minu jaoks on oma religioossete tõekspidamiste väljanäitamine koolis problemaatiline.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 81. | “Õpilane, kes väljendab koolis avalikult oma usku, võib saada pilkealuseks.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 82. | “Usklikud inimesed on teiste suhtes vähem sallivad.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 83. | “Ilma religioonita oleks maailm parem.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 84. | “Religioon on eraasi.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 85. | “Religioon on agressiivsuse allikas.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 86. | “Religioon saadakse kaasa perekonnast.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

Sinu eakaaslased on nimetanud erinevaid põhjusi, miks nad religioonist räägivad või ei räägi. Mil määral Sa nende põhjendustega nõustud?

| | | <i>Täiesti nõus</i> | <i>Nõus</i> | <i>Pole nõus ega vastu</i> | <i>Pole nõus</i> | <i>Pole üldse nõus</i> |
|-----|--|---------------------|-------------|----------------------------|------------------|------------------------|
| 87. | Inimeste erinevad seisukohad teevad religioonist kõnelemise huvitavaks | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 88. | Religioonist kõnelemine aitab mul kujundada oma seisukohti. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 89. | Räägime sõpradega sellest, kui nõme on religioon ja milliseid julmusi on selle nimel korda saadetud. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 90. | Religioonist kõnelemine aitab meil teisi mõista. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 91. | Minu arust on religioonist rääkimine piinlik. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 92. | Religioon ei huvita meid üldse – meil on palju olulisemaid jututeemasid. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 93. | Minu meelest viib religioonist rääkimine vaid vaidlusteni. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 94. | Religioonist kõnelemine aitab kaasa rahumeelsele kooselule eri religioonide esindajatega. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 95. | Ma ei tea religioonist eriti palju ega oska seepärast neis asjus kaasa rääkida. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 96. | “Minu jaoks on religioonist rääkimine igav.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 97. | Religioonist kõnelemine aitab mul maailmas toimuvat paremini mõista. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

Kujuta ette, et keegi usklik õpilane püüab sind veenda, et tema usk on kõige õigem. Kuidas Sa reageeriksid?

| | | <i>Reageeriksin täpselt nii</i> | <i>Võib-olla reageeriksin nii</i> | <i>Ma ei reageeriks kunagi nii</i> |
|------|---|---------------------------------|-----------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| 98. | Püüan temast mitte välja teha. | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 99. | Püüan temaga tema seisukohti arutada. | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 100. | Püüan teda veenda, et ta eksib. | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 101. | Püüan talle selgeks teha, et hoopis minu seisukohad religiooni küsimustes on õiged. | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 102. | Ma kuulan ta ära, aga tema seisukohad ei mõjuta mind. | 1 | 2 | 3 |

Arutledes selle üle, kuidas erinevate religioonide esindajad saaksid rahumeelselt elada, on Su eakaaslased pakkunud välja järgmisi ideid. Mil määral Sa nendega nõustud?

| | | <i>Täiesti nõus</i> | <i>Nõus</i> | <i>Pole nõus ega vastu</i> | <i>Ei ole nõus</i> | <i>Pole üldse nõus</i> |
|------|--|---------------------|-------------|--------------------------------|------------------------|--------------------------------|
| 103. | “Erimeelsused religioossetes küsimustes viivad konfliktideni.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 104. | “Teiste inimeste religiooni austamine aitab erinevustega toime tulla.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 105. | “Mulle ei meeldi teist usku inimesed ja ma ei taha nendega kõrvuti elada.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 106. | “Rangete religioonide esindajad ei saa koos elada.” | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

Igal maal elab erinevate religioonide esindajaid. Mis aitaks Sinu meelest neil rahumeelselt koos elada?

| | | <i>Väga oluline</i> | <i>Mingil määral oluline</i> | <i>Ei ole oluline</i> | <i>Ei oska öelda</i> |
|------|---|-------------------------|--------------------------------------|---------------------------|--------------------------|
| 107. | Kui inimestel on ühiseid huvisid. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| 108. | Kui nad tunnevad üksteise religioone. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| 109. | Kui neil on teiste religioonide esindajate hulgas isiklikke tuttavaid. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| 110. | Kui nad teevad midagi üheskoos. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| 111. | Kui igaüks hoiab oma usu vaid enda teada. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| 112. | Kui riigis on ranged seadused, mis panevad religiooni rolli ühiskonnas selgelt paika. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |

Lõpetuseks soovime esitada mõned küsimused Sinu enda kohta.

Kui vana Sa oled?

| |
|--|
| |
|--|

Sinu sugu:

| | |
|------|-------|
| mees | naine |
|------|-------|

113. Mis maal oled Sa sündinud?

114. Mis maal on Su ema sündinud?

115. Mis maal on Su isa sündinud.?

116. Mis riigi kodakondsus Sul on?

117. Mis keeltes te kodus omavahel suhtlete?

118. Mis elukutse on Sinu emal?

119. Mis elukutse on Sinu isal?

120. Kas Su isa on seotud mõne kindla religiooni või maailmavaatega?

| | | |
|-----|----|--------|
| Jah | Ei | Ei tea |
|-----|----|--------|

Kui jah, siis millisega? _____

121. Kas Su ema on seotud mõne kindla religiooni

| | | |
|-----|----|--------|
| Jah | Ei | Ei tea |
|-----|----|--------|

Kui jah, siis millisega? _____

122. Kas Sina oled seotud mõne kindla religiooni või maailmavaatega?

| | |
|-----|----|
| Jah | Ei |
|-----|----|

123. Kui jah, siis millisega? _____

Kui Sa soovid lisada oma kommentaare, mõtteid, selgitusi, kirjuta palun need siia:

Täname Sind koostöö eest!

Appendix 5: Questionnaire for quantitative study (Russian version)

Религия и образование

Вопросник



В прошлом году в Европе проводилось исследование отношения учащихся Вашего возраста к религии. На основе выполненного исследования разработан данный вопросник. Его цель – выяснить, как учащиеся из восьми европейских стран, видят роль религии в образовании и в общественной жизни в целом.

Мы рассчитываем на Вашу помощь в этом исследовании. Нас интересует, что думаете лично Вы. Может быть, некоторые вопросы покажутся Вам мало подходящими в Вашем контексте. Не беспокойтесь, роль религии в разных европейских странах не одинакова. Выберите наиболее подходящий вариант ответа.

Если у Вас возникнут трудности с пониманием вопросов, пожалуйста, обращайтесь за помощью. Вы можете оставить личные замечания, комментарии и дополнения на последней странице вопросника.

Спасибо за участие!

Исследовательская группа REDCo

(заполняется исследователями)

PT

Country

Date

Model of
RinE

Code

Часть I. Религия в школе

Применительно к преподаванию религии в школе, между Европейскими странами существуют некоторые различия. Есть страны, в которых уроки религиозного образования обязательны для посещения, в других странах такие уроки посещаются по желанию или вообще не проводятся в школе. В некоторых странах религии учат с точки зрения определенного вероучения. В других учащимся даются общие знания о религиях.

Вопросы, связанные с религией, могут подниматься на занятиях другими предметами, например литературой или историей. Время от времени их может ставить перед учащимися сама школьная жизнь.

1. Сколько лет Вы обучали религию в школе?
2. Посещаете ли Вы уроки религиозного образования в этом учебном году?

| | |
|----|-----|
| Да | Нет |
|----|-----|

Каков ваш опыт встречи с религией в школе? Насколько Вы согласны, что:...

| | | Совершенно согласен | Согласен | Не то не другое | Не согласен | Категорически не согласен |
|----|---|---------------------|----------|-----------------|-------------|---------------------------|
| 3. | В школе я получаю знания о разных религиях | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 4. | В школе я учусь уважать всех людей независимо от их религии | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 5. | В школе у меня есть возможность обсуждать религиозные вопросы с разных точек зрения | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 6. | Темы школьной программы, связанные с религиями, представляются мне интересными | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 7. | Религии представляются мне важной темой школьной программы | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 8. | Изучение разных религий в школе помогает нам жить вместе | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 9. | Изучение религий в школе помогает мне выбирать между злом и добром | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

| | | | | | | |
|-----|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 10. | Изучение религий в школе помогает мне понимать происходящие события | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 11. | Изучение религий в школе помогает мне лучше узнать самого себя | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 12. | Изучение религий приводит к конфликтам в классе | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

Религия может присутствовать в школе в разных формах. Представьте себя лицом, уполномоченным принимать решения по школьным вопросам.

Насколько Вы согласились бы со следующими положениями?

| | | Совершенно согласен | Согласен | Не то не другое | Не согласен | Категорически не согласен |
|-----|---|---------------------|----------|-----------------|-------------|---------------------------|
| 13. | При организации школьного питания следует учитывать религиозные требования к пище. | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 14. | Учащимся должно быть позволено ношение религиозной символики | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 15. | не бросающейся в глаза (напр., маленький крестик) более заметной (напр., головные платки) | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 16. | Учащиеся могут пропускать занятия в те дни, когда у них религиозные праздники | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 17. | Учащимся должно быть позволено не посещать некоторые уроки по религиозным мотивам | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 18. | Школа должна предоставить учащимся возможность молиться в школьном помещении | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 19. | Добровольные религиозные службы (общешкольные молитвы, богослужения) могут быть частью школьной жизни | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

Насколько Вы согласны с тем, что изучение разных религий помогает:

| | | <i>Совер- шенно согласен</i> | <i>Согла- сен</i> | <i>Не то не другое</i> | <i>Не согласен</i> | <i>Категори- чески не согласен</i> |
|-----|---|--------------------------------------|-----------------------|--------------------------------|------------------------|--|
| 20. | Понимать других и жить с ними в мире | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 21. | Понимать историю своей страны и Европы | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 22. | Обрести лучшее понимание происходящих событий | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 23. | Развивать собственную точку зрения | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 24. | Развивать нравственные ценности | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 25. | Больше узнать о своей религии | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

Как Вы относитесь к разным моделям религиозного образования в школе?

| | | <i>Совер- шенно согласен</i> | <i>Согла- сен</i> | <i>Не то не другое</i> | <i>Не согласен</i> | <i>Категори- чески не согласен</i> |
|-----|--|--------------------------------------|-----------------------|--------------------------------|------------------------|--|
| 26. | Религиозное образование должно предлагаться как курс по выбору | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 27. | Занятия религиозным образованием должны проводиться отдельно, в соответствии с религиозной принадлежностью учащихся | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 28. | Религии в школе не место | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 29. | Учащиеся должны заниматься религиозным образованием вместе, независимо от религиозных и конфессиональных различий между ними | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 30. | В религиозном образовании как отдельном предмете нет необходимости. Все, что мы должны знать о религии, входит в содержание других учебных предметов (литературы, истории и др.) | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

| | | | | | | |
|-----|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 31. | Занятия религиозным образованием должны проводиться иногда вместе, а иногда раздельно в соответствии с религиозной принадлежностью учащихся | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
|-----|---|---|---|---|---|---|

Насколько Вы согласны с тем, что школьники должны:

| | | Совершенно согласен | Согласен | Не то не другое | Не согласен | Категорически не согласен |
|-----|--|---------------------|----------|-----------------|-------------|---------------------------|
| 32. | Получать объективные знания о разных религиях | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 33. | Научиться понимать, чему учат религии | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 34. | Уметь говорить и объясняться на религиозные темы | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 35. | Узнать о значении религии для решения общественных проблем | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 36. | Получить наставление в вере | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

Часть II. Вы и религия

37. **Насколько важна для Вас религия? Выберите, пожалуйста, соответствующую оценку по приведённой ниже шкале:**

| | | | | | | |
|---------------------|---|---|---|---|---|-------------|
| совершенно не важна | 0 | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | очень важна |
|---------------------|---|---|---|---|---|-------------|

38. **Какое из следующих утверждений Вам ближе?**

| | |
|---|--|
| 1 | Бог есть |
| 2 | Существует что-то вроде духа или жизненной силы |
| 3 | Я не думаю, что существует Бог, дух или какая-то жизненная сила. |

Как часто Вы:

| | | Почти каждый день | Почти каждую неделю | Примерно раз в месяц | Реже чем раз в месяц | Никогда |
|-----|---|-------------------|---------------------|----------------------|----------------------|---------|
| 39. | думаете о религии | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 40. | читаете для самого себя священные тексты (напр. Библию или Коран) | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 41. | ищете в интернете что-нибудь на религиозные темы | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

| | | | | | | |
|-----|--|---|---|---|---|---|
| 42. | молитесь | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 43. | посещаете религиозные собрания (богослужения, молодежные группы и др.) | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 44. | думаете о смысле жизни | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

Насколько важны для Вас следующие источники сведений о разных религиях?

| | | <i>Очень важны</i> | <i>Важны</i> | <i>Важны в малой степени</i> | <i>Не важны</i> | <i>Совсем не важны</i> |
|-----|----------------------------------|------------------------|--------------|--------------------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------------|
| 45. | семья | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 46. | школа | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 47. | друзья | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 48. | религиозная община | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 49. | книги | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 50. | СМИ (напр., газеты, телевидение) | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 51. | интернет | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

Ваши сверстники в Европе по-разному объясняли свое отношение к религии. Насколько Вы согласны с их высказываниями?

| | | <i>Совер- шенно согласен</i> | <i>Согла- сен</i> | <i>Не то не другое</i> | <i>Не согласен</i> | <i>Категори- чески не согласен</i> |
|-----|--|--------------------------------------|-----------------------|--------------------------------|------------------------|--|
| 52. | «Религия помогает мне справляться с трудностями» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 53. | «Религия помогает мне становиться лучше» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 54. | «Религия важна для меня потому, что я люблю Бога» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 55. | «Я уважаю других верующих» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 56. | «Религия – это вздор» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 57. | «Религия определяет всю мою жизнь» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 58. | «Религия имеет важное значение в нашей истории» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 59. | «Можно быть религиозным человеком и не принадлежать к определенной религиозной общине» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 60. | «Иногда я сомневаюсь, существует ли Бог или его нет» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 61. | «То, что я думаю о религии, открыто для пересмотра» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

Часть III. Вы и другие

Следующие вопросы касаются вашего мнения о том, какую роль играют религии в разных человеческих отношениях и ситуациях.

Как часто вы говорите о религии ...

| | | <i>Почти каждый день</i> | <i>Примерно раз в неделю</i> | <i>Примерно раз в месяц</i> | <i>Реже, чем раз в месяц</i> | <i>Никогда</i> |
|-----|--------------------------------|----------------------------------|--------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|----------------|
| 62. | В семье | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 63. | С друзьями | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 64. | С одноклассниками | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 65. | С другими учащимися в школе | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 66. | С учителями | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 67. | С религиозными служителями | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

| Ваши окружающие. | | Да | Нет | Не знаю об их взглядах и религии | | |
|------------------|--|----|-----|---|----|-----|
| 68. | Большинство моих друзей разделяет мои взгляды на религию | 1 | 2 | 3 | | |
| 69. | Большинство моих одноклассников разделяет мои взгляды на религию | 1 | 2 | 3 | | |
| 70. | У меня есть друзья, принадлежащие другой религии | 1 | 2 | 3 | | |
| 71. | В моей семье есть родственники, принадлежащие другой религии | 1 | 2 | 3 | | |
| 72. | В моем классе есть учащиеся, принадлежащие другой религии | 1 | 2 | 3 | | |
| 73. | У моих родителей совершенно иные взгляды на религию, чем у меня | 1 | 2 | 3 | | |
| 74. | В школе я общаюсь с ребятами разных религиозных традиций | 1 | 2 | 3 | | |
| 75. | После школы я общаюсь с ребятами разных религиозных традиций | 1 | 2 | 3 | | |
| 76. | В школе я предпочитаю общаться с ребятами той же религиозной традиции, что и моя | | | <table><tr><td>да</td><td>нет</td></tr></table> | да | нет |
| да | нет | | | | | |
| 77. | В свободное время я предпочитаю общаться с ребятами той же религиозной традиции, что и моя | | | <table><tr><td>да</td><td>нет</td></tr></table> | да | нет |
| да | нет | | | | | |

Насколько Вы согласны со следующими высказываниями Ваших сверстников?

| | | Совершенно согласен | Согласен | Не то не другое | Не согласен | Категорически не согласен |
|-----|---|---------------------|----------|-----------------|-------------|---------------------------|
| 78. | «Я хотел бы узнать, что мой лучший друг думает о религии» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 79. | «Мне безразлично, что мои друзья думают о религии» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 80. | «Мне трудно в школе открыто выражать свои религиозные взгляды» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 81. | «Учащийся, открыто показывающий в школе свою религиозную веру, рискует стать объектом насмешек» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 82. | «Религиозные люди менее терпимы по отношению к другим» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 83. | «Без религии мир стал бы лучше» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 84. | «Религия – личное дело каждого» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 85. | «Религия – источник агрессии» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 86. | «Религия – это то, что передается по наследству в семье» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

Учащиеся Вашего возраста назвали разные причины, по которым религия является или не является предметом для обсуждения.

Насколько Вы согласны с их позициями?

| | | Совершенно согласен | Согласен | Не то не другое | Не согласен | Категорически не согласен |
|-----|--|---------------------|----------|-----------------|-------------|---------------------------|
| 87. | «Мне интересно разговаривать о религии, потому что у людей разные точки зрения» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 88. | «Разговоры о религии помогают мне выработать собственную точку зрения» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 89. | «Я и мои друзья говорим о том, какая глупая вещь религия и какие жестокости совершались от ее имени» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

| | | | | | | |
|-----|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 90. | «Разговоры о религии помогают понять других» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 91. | «По-моему, говорить о религии как-то неловко» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 92. | «Религия меня совершенно не интересует – у нас есть более важные темы для разговоров» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 93. | «По-моему, разговоры о религии ведут только к разногласиям» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 94. | «Разговоры о религии помогают мне жить в мире с представителями других религий» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 95. | «Я мало, что знаю о религии, и поэтому у меня нет своего мнения по этому вопросу» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 96. | «По мне, разговаривать на религиозные темы скучно» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 97. | «Разговоры о религии помогают мне лучше понять, что происходит в мире» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

Представьте, что учащийся другого вероисповедания захочет убедить вас, будто его религия самая лучшая. Как вы отреагируете?

| | | <i>Это именно то, как я поступлю</i> | <i>Такая реакция возможна</i> | <i>Я бы так никогда не поступил</i> |
|------|--|--------------------------------------|-------------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| 98. | Попытаюсь не обращать внимания | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 99. | Попытаюсь обсудить с ним/ней его/ее позицию | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 100. | Попытаюсь убедить его/ее, что он(а) не прав(а) | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 101. | Попытаюсь объяснить, что мои религиозные представления лучше | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| 102. | Выслушаю, но эти взгляды на меня не повлияют | 1 | 2 | 3 |

Обсуждая вопрос о том, как люди разных религий и мировоззрений могут уживаться друг с другом, молодые люди из разных стран сделали следующие заявления. Насколько Вы разделяете их взгляды?

| | | <i>Совершенно согласен</i> | <i>Согласен</i> | <i>Не то не другое</i> | <i>Не согласен</i> | <i>Категорически не согласен</i> |
|------|---|----------------------------|-----------------|------------------------|--------------------|----------------------------------|
| 103. | «Разногласия в религиозных вопросах ведут к конфликтам» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 104. | «Уважение к религии других людей поможет уживаться с различиями» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 105. | «Я не люблю людей иной религиозной принадлежности и не хочу жить с ними рядом» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |
| 106. | «Люди со строгими, но отличающимися религиозными взглядами не могут уживаться вместе» | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 |

В каждой стране живут люди разных религий. Как Вы думаете, что может помочь им жить мирно?

| | | <i>Очень важно</i> | <i>Довольно важно</i> | <i>Не важно</i> | <i>Не могу сказать</i> |
|------|--|--------------------|-----------------------|-----------------|------------------------|
| 107. | Если у них будут общие интересы | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| 108. | Если они будут знать о религии друг друга | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| 109. | Если они будут лично знакомы с представителями других религий | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| 110. | Если они будут что-нибудь делать сообща | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| 111. | Если каждый будет исповедовать свою религию частным образом | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |
| 112. | Если государство строго регламентирует роль религии в обществе | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 |

Напоследок мы хотели бы задать несколько вопросов лично о Вас:

113. Ваш возраст

| |
|--|
| |
|--|

114. Ваш пол

| | |
|---|---|
| М | Ж |
|---|---|

115. Место рождения (государство, республика) _____

116. В какой стране родилась Ваша мать? _____

117. В какой стране родился Ваш отец? _____

118. Гражданином какой страны Вы являетесь? _____

119. На каком языке (языках) Вы разговариваете дома? _____

120. Профессия Вашей матери _____

121. Профессия Вашего отца _____

122. Исповедует ли Ваш отец какую-нибудь религию?

| | | |
|----|-----|---------|
| Да | Нет | Не знаю |
|----|-----|---------|

123. Если да, то какую? _____

124. Исповедует ли Ваша мать какую-либо религию?

| | | |
|----|-----|---------|
| Да | Нет | Не знаю |
|----|-----|---------|

125. Если да, то какую? _____

126. Исповедуете ли Вы какую-нибудь религию?

| | |
|----|-----|
| Да | Нет |
|----|-----|

127. Если да, то какую? _____

Если Вы хотите что-либо дополнить или пояснить, пожалуйста, оставьте Ваши заметки здесь

Спасибо за участие!

Appendix 6: Desired and actual sample for quantitative study

| School | Students | LE/LR | SC/ST /SR | M/P/A | G/B NS/NM/ NB | AN/AW/ AS | RE | Comments |
|-----------------------|----------|------------------|----------------------------|-------------------------|--|-------------------------------|--------------------------------------|---|
| A | 24 | LE | SR | M | B, NS | AS | REA+ | REDCo school, RE 8 years |
| E | 18 | LE | SR | M | B, NS | AS | RE- | As school A, but without RE |
| C | 54 | LE | ST | M | G, NM | AW | REG+ | REDCo, RE in 10, no RE in 9 |
| D | 45 | LE | SC | M ; A | G, NB | AS | REG+/v | REDCo, selective school one class has RE, the other not |
| F | 29 | LE | SC | P | B, NS | AS | REA+ | Diverse by religion, open catholic |
| G | 30 | LE | SR | M | G, NS | AS | RE- | Looked for Estonian orthodox students |
| H | 21 | LR | SR | M | G, NS | AS | REBv | Old believers, 'settled' Russians |
| I | 104 | LE | SC | M | B, NM | AN | REB+, REI | Catholic approach. Privately founded, but egalitarian |
| J | 109 | LE | SC | P | G, NB | AN | REI | Private, 'rich' |
| K | 129 | LE | SR | M | G, NB | AN | REGv | Selective RE in 10, no RE before |
| L | 107 | LE | SR | M | G, NB | AN | REG+ | RE for all in 10, no RE in basic school |
| M | 55 | LE | SC | M | G, NB | AN | RE- | An 'ordinary' school without RE |
| N | 70 | LR | SC | M | G, NB | AN | RE- | Russian humanitarian school |
| O | 75 | LR | SC | M | G, NB | AN | RE- | Russian ordinary school |
| P | 53 | LR | SC | M ; A | G, NB | AN | RE- | Selective school |
| Q | 15 | LE | ST | M | G, NB | AW | RE- | Chaplain at school |
| R | 104 | LE | SR | M | G, NB | AS | RE12v | Rural school, students have not studied RE |
| S | 70 | LE | SR | M | G, NM | AS | REBv | Rural school, some students have studied RE |
| T | 29 | LE | SR | M | B, NS | AS | RE9+ | RE in grade 9 |
| U | 35 | LE | SR | M | G, NM | AW | REB+ | RE in grades 1–6, but our respondents have not studied RE |
| V | 32 | LE | SR | M | B, NS | AW | REI | No RE, but similar to School U |
| TOTAL schools | | LE 17 LV 4 | SC 8 ST 2 SR 11 | P 2, M 19 A2 | B 6, G 15 NS 7, NM 4, NB 10 | AN 8, AW 4, AS 9. | RE-7, REI 3 REA 2 REB 5, REG 5 | |
| Total students | 1208 | LE 989 LV 198 | SC 540 ST 69 SR 599 | P 138 M 1070 A 45 | B 236, G 992 NS 183, NM 287, NB 738 | AN 701, AW 370, AS 136. | | |
| Desired sample | 1200 | LE 840 LV 360 | SC 600 ST 100 SR 500 | P 150 M 1050 A 50 | B 200, G 1000 NS 200, NM 250 NB 750 | AN 600 AW 400 AS 200 | | |

The following codes are used to describe the clusters:

- Letters are used for the schools: A, C for schools where qualitative study about the views of students was done, C and D for schools where classroom interaction was studied, E-V for other schools
 - Estonian-medium school (LE) – Russian-medium school (LR).
 - Settlement: City (SC, over 50 000) – town (ST, 10000–50000) – rural schools (SR, under 10 000).
 - Municipal (M) – private (P) – highly selective academic schools (A).
 - Small (under 250) (NS) – middle (up to 500) (NM) – big schools (over 500) (NB)
 - Basic school (B) – Gymnasium (G)
 - Area: northern (AN) – western (AW) – southern (AS)
- RE is integrated (REI) – RE is only in first years (REB) – RE in gymnasium (REG) – RE in all classes (REA) – no RE (RE-); + almost all take part, v optional RE.

Appendix 7: Coding tables for classroom interaction

Table 7: Symbols used in tables

| Time (start, end) | Method | Topic | Type of the task/question | Incident suspicious unit? |
|----------------------|-----------------------|--|--|--|
| 0–1 min 🕒 | Lecture 📖 | Topic | Closed question/task; memorising facts 📖 | Decrease of interest ↓ |
| 1–5 min 🕒 | Work in pairs 🗨️ | “Question”, also quote in quotation marks | Half- open/understanding the concepts 🗨️ | Average interest ↔ |
| 5–10 min 🕒 | Frontal reply 🗨️ | | Open/self-reflective 🗨️ | Difficult to decide about interest; ever-changing ⚡ |
| 10–20 min 🕒 | Group work ❖ | | Example 🗨️ | Active partici- pation, Increased interest ↑ |
| | Individual work 🗨️ | | | Students are puzzled; mess in the class; tensions 💣 |
| | Film 🎬 | | | |

Table 8: The second lesson about Judaism

| Time | Method | Topic: Judaism | Type, activity | Comments Incident suspicious unit? |
|------------|---------------------------------------|---|------------------------------|--|
| 0–7 🕒 | 📖 | Introduction | | |
| 7–11.40 🕒 | Individual reading of the TB 🗨️ | “What prob- lems can raise the idea of a chosen nation? “ | 🗨️ ↓ | Decrease in interest due to different speed? |
| 11.40–16 🕒 | 🗨️ | | 5 different opinions | 💣 potential conflict |
| 16–24 🕒 | 📖 | Messiah | 🗨️ ↓ a student sprawls | Funny examples about Estonian “phenomenon of a chosen nation“ 😊 Is it boring or can it interpreted in some other way (e.g., lesson takes place after lunch)? |
| 25–31 🕒 | Individual reading 🗨️ | Religious life: synagogue | | Difficult to grasp what they are doing |

| Time | Method | Topic: Judaism | Type, activity | Comments Incident suspicious unit? |
|---------|--------------|---|---------------------------|---|
| 32–35 🖐 | 📖 | Contradiction between text and photo: “You shall not make any image or likeness...” | ↑ ↔ | Problems in text-book – contradiction increases the attention |
| 35–39 🖐 | Discussion 🗨 | “Why is God not depicted in imagery in Judaism?” | 🖐 ↑ | Every time an increase of interest during pair discussion is evident |
| 39–45 🖐 | 📚 | | 8 different opinions 🗨, 🖐 | One of the most multiple responses and several volunteers. Can it be seen as a dialogue, potential dialogue, no dialogue? |

Appendix 8: Portraits of teachers

Heli

Biography

Heli has been a teacher of RE, philosophy and ethics in a medium-sized town for two years. Last year she started teaching history and civics for 16–19 year old students. She had no religious upbringing. She became Christian after finishing secondary school; influenced by a free church, now she is a member of the Baptist Church. She has studied at *Kõrgem Usuteaduslik Seminar* (Higher Theological Seminary of the Union of Evangelical Christian and Baptist Churches of Estonia, HTSB) and continues her studies at TI, on the master course for RE teachers.

Her first experience as a teacher was during her last year in gymnasium – in a teachers' day she was teaching some lessons and liked it very much. She has not decided yet if being a teacher is right for her, because she has had some problems maintaining class discipline. She values her religious background as a key to teaching RE, and to understanding religion.

Perception of diversity

She sees her students as very diverse, mainly in their attitude to religion – they can be interested or not interested or to have prejudices. She says that she does not believe that there are students who are totally resistant to the subject; they take it with humour and try to integrate new knowledge in their own way.

“Very versatile, I find, nowadays. Well, certainly there is a contingent, who is very interested, well, if we speak about religious education, such religious topics. For many, the biggest part are those, who has several prejudiced questions and such, well, commentaries so. There is a part certainly, who are not interested maybe at all but they are so quiet usually, they have not been very outspoken. They have been rather curious, yes, and I respond to them gladly, as much as I can. But they are different indeed.”

But motivation is not the most important diversity, the most important distinction for her as a teacher is in students' learning styles. She thinks about it when planning her lessons.

Religious diversity is not asked directly by her but some students write in essays about their religious beliefs. She says that they are more open when they write than orally. She thinks that the atmosphere in class is not encouraging or that students are embarrassed in front of each other. She also believes that most students have not developed yet their own worldview.

Aims

She sees the aim of RE as the acknowledgement of plurality and respect for other opinions.

“[The aim of RE is] that there would not develop an opinion that there is my opinion and a wrong opinion. So I find that my role would be the same – that children start to understand that in addition to their opinion there could exist more different opinions what are not false but are also – beside his own position there is another right position, which could be equally true. And it is certainly wise to use those students’ convictions in a lesson. So that it is not me who is speaking, not me who speaks only my versions, but there are new and new ways of thought come and things what I probably do not know. That they themselves would get to know each others worldviews.”

She believes that the main aims of RE are to help children to identify their own worldview, look for answers to existential questions, and to become more tolerant of people with different worldviews.

Strategy

She tries to answer the questions and react to comments. Instead of discouraging questions, she tries to use questions to encourage additional questions.

To satisfy the needs of different learning styles she tries to use different teaching-learning methods, to have variety of them. Here one can notice a strong influence of her recent studies; she says “As in didactics we have been taught...” She finds that by work in groups one can only benefit from diversity present in a class, get to know students who think differently. To encourage more personal contributions and to accommodate different learning styles she uses pictures, drama, and poetry. In order to help students to understand another point of view, she sometimes asks them to defend a position with which they disagree.

Some children think more analytically; other think more practically, so she tells stories from everyday life, invites members of different religions to class, or shows documentaries about religion, to supplement lectures and textbooks.

Relation

Heli almost never asks students about their religious convictions. She admits that it is not in accordance with her experience at school but rather with her own experience as a Christian, when she was hurt by other people. She does not avoid discussing her beliefs when students ask. Since she did not have strong religious convictions when she was a teenager, she does not expect many of her students to have them.

“Maybe I identify myself again with the age group, when I was approximately at that age. In some ways you have a mess in your head still, what is this world about. I have a feeling that there are a few who know what they think to be true.”

She has found that she benefits most from active learning, so she prefers methods that enable students to be active learners. Her lessons are very much 'learning about', as the official curriculum in public schools demands. Helping students to grow in the spiritual sense is very much as a duty of religious communities, not of schools, except for religious schools. Heli has tried to overcome this gap by asking students their opinions so that they become more aware of their own emerging worldview.

Peter

Biography

Peter works in a selective, academically high level Gymnasium. He had no religious upbringing at home; religious issues became interesting for him during military service in Afghanistan and studies at university. He is a member of the Lutheran Church. He has accomplished two higher educations: one in Biology and one in Theology, both in Tartu University. Now he studies at masters' course. He has been a teacher of Biology for three years and later he has worked as a teacher of RE and Philosophy for over ten years. He teaches RE for 16–19 years old students. He is valued highly, has been selected as the teacher of the year 2006. He is married and has three children.

Perception of diversity

When asked to describe students, he starts with common qualities – they are smart and many-talented, as good in humanities as in exact sciences. In Peters' view they have surprisingly many prejudices towards religious people. A religious person means for students "*a Christian fundamentalist who believe in creation in seven days*". That is a reason they do not regard their RE teacher as a 'real believer'.

When asked about diversities Peter names Jehovah Witnesses and afterwards Adventists and Satanists. The reason to highlight them is their different views on issues.

Peter likes diversity. He stresses his good and friendly relations with students from very different religious background. In some cases, as Satanists, he ascribes it as a transient passage of life, a part of sincere search for truth and meaning he can see and admire. According to his experience these young students will not stay as Satanists for long, after finishing Gymnasium, in 3–4 years they are usually not Satanists anymore.

Some national differences (Russians, exchange students from Denmark, Germany) do not affect teaching and even if they can have some influence on relations among students, it is very seldom occasion. There are sometimes some students who are reserved and maybe do not possess as high academic abilities as others do.

Aims

The main aim of the subject is breaking prejudices towards religion as such, showing that religion is worth of being regarded as normal. His aim is not to make students religious but rather he hopes that after studying religion they can make more aware and intentional choices on these issues.

“I try to bring them to the point that they are able to make adequate religious choices in their life. In a word ... In a word, the aim is to give to students such a luggage of knowledge and skills that they could in their life make reasoned, not only religious, but every kind of decisions for shaping their future life.”

Peter believes that he can help students to develop in their religious thinking (in Fowler’s terms) regardless if they are Christians, atheists, Satanists or do not have any religion. Also he wants that students would be able to reflect and find arguments for and against their own opinions on religious issues. In this respect, even if he teaches a lot in terms of ‘learning about’, he incorporates many reflective exercises and disputes which give enough space to ‘learning from’ aims of RE. In this respect content of the subject become also important as resources to achieve aims of personal growth.

Strategy

Peter tries to work individually with students who are reserved by nature or do not have as high academic abilities as other students. He tells about a girl who writes him letters even now, many years later, and who has become a teacher. He encourages the students who do not want to make statements orally by setting their written thoughts as examples and he tries to compose teams for a group work in a way that their voice could be heard as well. Although he valued highly personal reflection, Peter does not encourage students to be too open about own convictions in the lesson as he does not want to make them vulnerable.

“I do not prohibit it. But I do not encourage them. It is such an era now of nicking each other. From time to time it is searched for possibilities to nick. And afterwards it is regretted. If the nicking takes place on the religious grounds, maybe even regretted afterwards, but someone will remember it for the rest of his life. I have been cautious in that question.”

The strategy towards Jehovah witnesses is kind of softening judgments about them and teaching a material so that their opinion would not be classified into marginal ones. Satanists expect from Peter that he is critical to them but he surprises them by praising their honest search.

Relation

He sees clearly his role as a teacher of RE for kids with no religious background, as he used to be and with a long process of search for religious answers. He does not have any ambitions to convert children to any religion, but rather to show religion as a normal part of life:

“That religion is not idealised, that it is not thought that only angels deal with it... But it is understood that it is a serious sphere of life, there are seriously taken thoughts, problems, that religion creates seriously taking culture – it is a sphere of life which cannot be easily erased, along with that vanish a lot.”

He understands his vocation in helping his students – most of them very competent and ambitious – to come to terms with important philosophical life issues. He also wants to convey such values as respect and tolerance and this is something he shows to all his students regardless of their personal faith or relation to religious phenomena. In addition he desires them to have a new awareness about religion – as a field of human life that deals with important issues and should be respected and taken seriously.

Appendix 9: Transcription of the incident ‘Image’

| Time | Act of speech | Remarks |
|-------|---|----------------------|
| 34.26 | Riho: <i>Eeee. Those Jews don't represent God in an image because it is written in the Holy Scripture. And if it is written in the Holy Scripture, then it is true indeed...</i> | (others laugh) |
| 34.36 | Peter: <i>Uh-huh, it is in that sense very, very Scripture-centred or very... Yes, if in a religion's holy scripture – in the central place – if it is written there that it is prohibited to represent God in an image, then it is of course a requirement in that religion. Certainly. Very good – it is a very good religious answer. (writes) Scripture says so...but...for some Judaists and for some bystanders, this answer is most likely satisfying. But generally there is an opinion that what stands in the Holy Scripture – at least Judaists think so – it is also reasonable. It can be reasoned also in other ways. Are...what are these other possible reasons? Very good, very good solution. Usually the most direct or the first answer is not given here. Excellent! (x5) Please, next one...</i> | |
| 36.03 | Carola: <i>I think that there is a fear [representing the] image [God] in the wrong way.</i> | |
| 36.08 | Peter: <i>Fear to err. But which way is right?</i> | |
| 36.12 | Carola: <i>I think that nobody knows... (Mark: God is not used in imagery in Christianity either.)</i> | whisper |
| 36.22 | Peter: <i>Fear to err...Does anybody have an idea what kind of misrepresentations those are, which are they afraid of?</i> | |
| 36.32 | Nelly: <i>For example if...they would humanise God, but at the same time God should be something higher, something else and if they do as an ordinary human being... (Gitta: But if they would make an image of a frog?)</i> | Side-talk |
| 36.50 | Peter: <i>...But what a deal! – Later, let's take Christianity arising from Judaism. And here God is in the image. Let's take Michelangelo ...</i> | |
| 37.03 | Nelly: <i>But, may I, may I, may I? Is God's image in Christianity? There is only Jesus Christ's image everywhere!</i> | |
| 37.10 | Peter: <i>Let's take Michelangelo...I have it even with me... (Nelly: Those artists are just a different topic Mark: He did not hear you...)</i> | Side-talk |
| 37.15 | Peter: <i>Remember – such a famous Michelangelo...in Sixtus' chapel – opa – Look at that, even the screen protests against using God's image....Here is a small fragment of that painting, Creation, by Michelangelo. But it is not Christ, it is God indeed. And in the same way, let's say, on icons, if the Trinity is depicted on icons, God is there.</i> | Screen does not open |
| 37.52 | Laura: <i>Maybe they don't want contradictions? Probably there would be very many different perceptions about God if God would be depicted.</i> | |

| | | |
|-------|---|--|
| 38.00 | Peter: <i>Perhaps it brings forth...different perceptions, that turn into contradictions. Does anybody have more ideas? Yes?</i> | |
| 38.23 | Maria: <i>They are afraid that those [images] are destroyed. It would be too severe.</i> | |
| 38.29 | Peter: <i>Wait, in what way are they destroyed?</i> | |
| 38.32 | Maria: <i>That those who are against Judaism, they would destroy [them]...</i> | |
| 38.36 | Peter: <i>Uh-huh, in this sense, to think so far, that such an extermination would be a bad sign, a bad sign for religion? Rocking religion's foundation.</i> | |
| 38.50 | Paula: <i>I thought that if those idols and pictures are made, then they would worship them, not God anymore.</i> | |
| 38.58 | Peter: <i>That is an important accusation, what is usually made, yes – that which is depicted is not worshiped anymore, but the idol itself is worshiped instead. Yes. One more can have a turn. Does anybody have something?</i> | |
| 39.12 | Rita: <i>That God is so important for them that it is said here, that Jews do not name even God's name Jahve. Maybe by that they try to show [they are] subordinate.</i> | |

Appendix 10: Letter of permission

XXX kooli õpilastele ja vanematele



Olga Schihalejev
telefon 52 080 26
E-post: olgasch@ut.ee

Lugupeetud Y. klassi lapsevanemad ja õpilased!

Alates 2006 aasta märtsist viib Tartu Ülikool läbi ulatuslikku religiooni ja hariduse alast uurimust "Religioon ja haridus. Panus dialoogiks või konfliktifaktor Euroopa muutuvates ühiskondades" (REDCo). REDCo projektis osalevad teadlased, koolid ja õpilased 8 erinevast Euroopa riigist. Uuritakse seda, kuidas religioonide käsitlemine koolis saaks kaasa aidata erineva maailmavaatega inimeste suhete parandamisele, dialoogile ja sallivuse kujunemisele.

Palume Teie nõusolekut koostööks, et läbi viia projektiga seotud uuringuid. Soovime filmida mõningaid tunde ning õpilasi intervjuuerida. **Siinjuures rõhutame, et osalemine projektis on rangelt vabatahtlik ja sellest keeldumine ei too teile kaasa mingeid probleeme. Osalemist saab igal hetkel ka peatada.** See tähendab, et alati on võimalik öelda, et enam ei soovi osaleda.

Oma soovist filmimisel osalemise või mitte osalemise kohta palun teatada kirjalikult õpetaja ZZ-le. Selleks täitke vastav vorm. **Filmimist mittesoovinud õpilased osalevad küll tunnis, kuid nad paigutatakse klassis filmitavast alast väljapoole.**

Meelsasti anname teile oma uurimuse ning koolis tehtava kohta lisateavet ülaltoodud e-posti aadressil või telefonil. Oleme teile tänulikud, kui nõustute projektis osalema.

Sõbralike tervitustega

Olga Schihalejev

✂-----

Õpilase nimi: _____

Käesolevaga annan nõusoleku, et minu tütar / poeg tohib osaleda REDCo uurimusprojekti videosalvestuses, mida kasutatakse teaduslikus töös.

Kuupäev

Allkiri

✂-----

Õpilase nimi: _____

Käesolevaga annan teada, et ei soovi osaleda REDCo uurimusprojekti raames tehtavates filmimisel.

Kuupäev

Allkiri

CURRICULUM VITAE

Name Olga Schihalejev
Date and place of birth 26.10.1969, Pärnu
Nationality Estonian
Address Toome 31–10, Viljandi 71009, ESTONIA
Mobile +372 52 080 26,
e-mail olgasch@ut.ee

Education

1998–2002 undergraduate studies at the University of Tartu,
Faculty of Theology
2002 *baccalaureus artium* in theology at the University of Tartu,
Faculty of Theology
2002 qualification of religious education teacher at the University of
Tartu, Faculty of Theology
2005–2009 doctoral studies at the University of Tartu, Faculty of Theology

Employment

2002–2005: Co-writer: Teaching-learning resources for Religious Education
since 2003: Teacher of religious education and teacher of personal and social
development at Viljandi Carl Robert Jakobson's Gymnasium
since 2004: Lecturer in the Institute of Theology of the Estonian Evangelical
Lutheran Church (EELC)
2006–2009: Extraordinary research assistant at Tartu University, Faculty of
Theology, REDCo (Religion in Education. A contribution to
Dialogue or a factor of Conflict in transforming societies of Euro-
pean Countries)
since 2009 Research assistant at Tartu University, Faculty of Theology

Main fields of research

Religious education, teaching methods, learning objectives and – competences,
how religion is perceived by young people in a secular context, teachers'
strategies and biography

Other administrative and professional activities

Since 2000 Board member of the Estonian RE Teachers Association
2004–2007 Board member of the EFTRE (European Forum for Teachers of
Religious Education <http://re-xs.ucsm.ac.uk/eftre/>), the representa-
tive of Estonia
2005 *Rapporteur* in the Science and Religion in Schools Project in
England
March 2009 *Visiting fellow* at University of Warwick

CURRICULUM VITAE

| | |
|-----------------------|-----------------------------|
| Ees- ja perekonnanimi | Olga Schihalejev |
| Sünniaeg ja koht | 26.10.1969, Pärnu |
| Kodakondsus | Eesti |
| Aadress | Toome 31–10, 71009 Viljandi |
| Telefon | 520 8026 |
| e-mail | olgasch@ut.ee |

Haridus

| | |
|-----------|---|
| 1998–2002 | bakalaureuse õpe, usuteaduskond, Tartu Ülikool |
| 2002 | <i>baccalaureus artium</i> usuteaduse erialal, usuteaduskond, Tartu Ülikool |
| 2002 | usuõpetuse õpetaja kutse, usuteaduskond, Tartu Ülikool |
| 2005–2009 | doktoriõpingud, usuteaduskond, Tartu Ülikool |

Teenistuskäik

| | |
|-------------|---|
| 1990–1991 | Tartu Ülikooli programmeerimise kateedri laborant. |
| 1991–1992 | Pärnu VI Keskkool, usundiloo- ja füüsikaõpetaja |
| 1992–1996 | EELK Pärnu koguduse laste- ja noortetöö juhataja |
| 1996–2002 | EELK Põltsamaa koguduse lastetöö juhataja |
| 2002–2005 | Religiooniõpetuse ainenõukogu ja Eesti Usuõpetajate Liidu poolt algatatud projekti “Religiooniõpetuse uue ainekava õppe- materjalide väljatöötamine” täitja |
| Alates 2003 | Religiooniõpetuse õpetaja Carl Robert Jakobsoni nim Gümnaasiumis |
| Alates 2004 | EELK Usuteaduse instituudi lektor (religioonipedagoogika metoodika) |
| 2006–2009 | Tartu Ülikooli usuteaduskonna erakorraline assistent, REDCo (Religion in Education. A contribution to Dialogue or a factor of Conflict in transforming societies of European Countries) uurimisprojekti täitja Eestis |
| Alates 2009 | Tartu Ülikooli usuteaduskond, religioonipedagoogika assistent |

Peamised uurimisvaldkonnad

Religiooniõpetuse didaktika ja metoodika. Õpilaste arusaam religioonist ja suhtumine maailmavaatelisse mitmekesisusse. Õpetajate strateegiad ja biograafia: eluloo mõju õpetaja strateegiale maailmavaatelise mitmekesisusega hakkamasaamiseks klasiruumis.

Administratiivtöö ja muud kohustused

Alates 2000. aastast Eesti Religiooniõpetajate Liidu (ERÕL, end. Usuõpetajate Liit) juhatuse liige

2004–2007 EFTRE juhatuse liige EFTRE (European Forum for Teachers of Religious Education)
2005 *Rapporteur* SRS (Science and Religion in Schools) projektis Inglismaal
TÜ usuteaduskonna lõputööde kaitsmiskomisjoni liige alates 2007. aastast

Erialane enesetäiendus

Märts 2009: *Visiting fellow* Warwicki ülikoolis

DISSERTATIONES THEOLOGIAE UNIVERSITATIS TARTUENSIS

1. **Tarmo Kulmar.** Die Theologie der Kraft-, Götter- und Seelenvorstellungen der ältesten Schicht der estnischen Urreligion. Tartu, 1994, Autorreferat, 45 S.
2. **Toomas Paul.** Die Geschichte der estnischen Bibelübersetzung, I Teil (XVI–XIX Jahrhundert). Tartu, 1994, Autorreferat, 27 S.
3. **Kalle Kasemaa.** Semistikat ja poeetikat. Tartu, 1997, 131 lk.
4. **Arne Hiob.** Uku Masingu religioonifilosoofia põhijooned. Tartu, 2000, 186 lk.
5. **Riho Altnurme.** Eesti Evangeeliumi Luteriusu Kirik ja Nõukogude riik 1944–1949. Tartu, 2000, 326 lk.
6. **Pille Valk.** Eesti kooli religiooniõpetuse kontseptsioon. Tartu, 2003, 209 lk.
7. **Peeter Roosimaa.** Uue Testamendi eestikeelsetest tõlgetest ja tõlkimist toetavatest eksegeesist. Tartu, 2004, 242 lk.
8. **Einike Pilli.** Terviklik elukestva õppe kontseptsioon eesti protestantlike koguduste kontekstis. Tartu, 2005, 265 lk.
9. **Lea Altnurme.** Kristlusest oma usuni. Uurimus muutustest eestlaste religioossuses 20. sajandi II poolel. Tartu, 2005, 329 lk.
10. **Aira Võsa.** Johann Georg Gichtel – teosoofilise idee kandja varauusaegses Euroopas. Tartu, 2006, 311 lk.
11. **Veiko Vihuri.** Hugo Bernhard Rahamägi, Eesti Evangeelse Luterliku Kiriku teine piiskop 1934–1939. Tartu, 2007, 364 lk.
12. **Kaido Soom.** Täiskasvanute leeritöö Eesti Evangeelses Luterlikus Kirikus ja selle arengustrateegia koostamine. Tartu, 2007, 242 lk.
13. **Meelis Friedenthal.** Tallinna Linnaarhiivi *Tractatus moralis de oculo*. Tartu, 2008, 206 lk.
14. **Andrei Sõtšov.** Eesti Õigeusu Piiskopkond Nõukogude religioonipoliitika mõjuväljas 1954–1964. Tartu, 2008, 208 lk.
15. **Jaan Lahe.** Gnosis und Judentum. Alttestamentliche und jüdische Motive in der gnostischen Literatur und das Ursprungsproblem der Gnosis. Tartu, 2009, 412 S.
16. **Roland Karo.** Eros & Mysticism. Are Mystical States of Consciousness Evolutionary Byproducts of Sexual Response? Tartu, 2009, 237 p.